

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF THE SEVENTH JUDICIAL CIRCUIT
IN AND FOR FLAGLER COUNTY, FLORIDA

CASE NO.: 2023-CF-183

STATE OF FLORIDA

vs.

BRENDAN DEPA,

Defendant.

APPEAL TRANSCRIPT
(PAGES 156 - 533)

* * * * *

CONTINUED SENTENCING HEARING
BEFORE THE HONORABLE TERENCE R. PERKINS
CIRCUIT COURT JUDGE

TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS

(TRANSCRIBED VIA DIGITAL RECORDING)

* * * * *

DATE TAKEN: AUGUST 6, 2024

TIME: COMMENCED 8:39 A.M.
CONCLUDED 5:53 P.M.

PLACE: KIM C. HAMMOND JUSTICE CENTER
1769 E. MOODY BOULEVARD
BUILDING ONE
BUNNELL, FLORIDA 32110

TRANSCRIBED BY: CHRISTINE AIELLO

* * * * *

1 APPEARANCES:

2 MELISSA L. CLARK, ASSISTANT STATE ATTORNEY
3 Office of the State Attorney, Seventh Circuit
4 1769 E. Moody Boulevard
5 Building One, Third Floor
6 Bunnell, Florida 32110
7 (386) 313-4300
8 clarkm@sao7.org

9 Counsel for STATE OF FLORIDA

10 KURT F. TEIFKE, ESQUIRE
11 TEIFKE LAW OFFICE
12 1 Hargrove Grade, Building A
13 Suite 2E
14 Palm Coast, Florida 32137
15 (386) 269-4551
16 Kurt@TeifkeLawOffice.com

17 Counsel for Defendant BRENDAN DEPA
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

INDEX OF PROCEEDINGS

August 6, 2024

CONTINUED SENTENCING HEARING

Defense's Witnesses

TESTIMONY OF LEANNE DEPA

Direct Examination by Mr. Teifke 162

Cross-Examination by Ms. Clark 238

TESTIMONY OF EUGENE LOPES

Direct Examination by Mr. Teifke 261

TESTIMONY OF JEROME POWELL (via Zoom)

Direct Examination by Mr. Teifke 313

Cross-Examination by Ms. Clark 320

TESTIMONY OF KIMBERLY SPENCE

Direct Examination by Mr. Teifke 322

Cross-Examination by Ms. Clark 372

Redirect Examination by Mr. Teifke 391

TESTIMONY OF LEANNE DEPA (Recalled)

Direct Examination by Mr. Teifke 395

TESTIMONY OF JULIE HARPER (via Zoom)

Direct Examination by Mr. Teifke 397

Cross-Examination by Ms. Clark 435

Redirect Examination by Mr. Teifke 451

TESTIMONY OF WOODY DOUGE

Direct Examination by Mr. Teifke 454

Cross-Examination by Ms. Clark 469

State's Rebuttal Witnesses

TESTIMONY OF GREGORY PRICHARD (via Zoom)

Direct Examination by Ms. Clark 477

Cross-Examination by Mr. Teifke 484

ARGUMENT

By Ms. Clark 489, 515

By Mr. Teifke 499

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

INDEX OF PROCEEDINGS (Cont'd)	
SENTENCE	519
CERTIFICATE OF TRANSCRIPTIONIST	533

P R O C E E D I N G S

THE BAILIFF: All rise.

THE COURT: All right. Good morning. Please
be seated.

All right. We have a full courtroom this
morning.

All right. Madam clerk, will you call our
case, please?

THE CLERK: Brendan Depa, 2023-CF-183.

THE COURT: All right. Let me have counsel
make their appearance on the record. We'll start first
with the State, please.

MS. CLARK: Melissa Clark on behalf of the
State Attorney's Office.

THE COURT: And for Defense?

MR. TEIFKE: Kurt Teifke, Judge.

THE COURT: All right. Good morning.

MR. TEIFKE: And Maria Ford.

THE COURT: All right. Good morning.

MS. FORD: Good morning.

THE COURT: And I see Mr. Depa is here and
joined us in court this morning.

Good morning, sir. Mr. --

THE DEFENDANT: Good morning.

THE COURT: Did you have a chance to meet with

1 your client this morning?

2 MR. TEIFKE: I did.

3 THE COURT: Okay.

4 All right. So when we stopped the phase one,
5 if you will, of the sentencing hearing, I believe that
6 we had concluded the State's expert at that time. So
7 we are still in the State's case, I believe.

8 Ms. Clark.

9 MS. CLARK: I don't have any further witnesses
10 at this time other than possible rebuttal.

11 THE COURT: Okay. All right. Very good.

12 Mr. Teifke, are you ready to proceed?

13 MR. TEIFKE: I am, Judge. The first witness
14 is Leanne Depa.

15 THE CLERK: Can you raise your right hand?

16 Do you swear or affirm the testimony you're
17 about to give is the truth, the whole truth, and
18 nothing but the truth, so help you God?

19 THE WITNESS: I do.

20 THEREUPON,

21 LEANNE DEPA,

22 called by the Defense as a witness, was duly sworn
23 and testified as follows:

24 THE COURT: Mr. Teifke.

25 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you, Your Honor.

DIRECT EXAMINATION

BY MR. TEIFKE:

Q Can you state your name, please?

A Leanne Depa.

Q Okay. And you are Brendan's mother?

A I am Brendan's mother.

Q Okay. Where do you live, generally?

A I live in near Tampa.

Q Near Tampa?

A Uh-huh.

Q What is the current household composition?

A Currently, it's my husband and me and my
24-year-old son.

Q Okay. And how long have you lived there,
ma'am?

A About 20 years.

Q Twenty years.

What do you do for work?

A I'm an occupational therapist.

Q Okay. What is that?

A It depends on what environment you work in.
I originally worked with children with medical
disabilities, children --

Q Okay.

A -- that have cerebral palsy, require oxygen,

1 ventilators, and things like that.

2 Q How long have you done that?

3 A Over 30 years.

4 Q Thirty years. Okay.

5 Tell me how Brendan came into your life.

6 A Brendan came into my life through foster
7 care, that we were looking to adopt. We had already
8 adopted once. He was -- he was like five months old
9 when we got him.

10 Q Okay. What, if anything, at that point did
11 you learn about his biological mother or otherwise his
12 upbringing?

13 A At that point I knew that Brendan had been in
14 hiding, that somebody -- when he was born, he was
15 supposed to be taken from his birth mother and placed
16 in a foster care. We had had his sister. And they --
17 they snuck him, and they hid him with the family. I do
18 know during that time that his father had severely beat
19 his mother when he was like two weeks old. So I know
20 he was like in a really unstable environment for the
21 first five months.

22 He hadn't had his vaccinations, hadn't been do
23 a doctor. Nothing had been done.

24 Q Are these all the reasons he's even in the
25 foster care system, correct?

1 A Prior children had been taken before. And so
2 he was supposed to be taken at the hospital and
3 immediately put into foster care.

4 Q Okay. Do you have any specific information
5 at this time about any mental health disorders, issues,
6 with his biological mother?

7 A Not at that time.

8 Q Or --

9 A I found out later on, but not at that time.

10 Q Okay. And we now, of course, and we'll talk
11 about it, have several diagnoses for Brendan.

12 A Uh-huh.

13 Q But at this time, you're none the wiser, so
14 to speak?

15 A Oh, no.

16 Q All right.

17 A Huh-uh.

18 Q I want to kind of chronologically go through
19 this for the judge. So as a young child --

20 A Uh-huh.

21 Q -- that's from the time you get into the
22 kindergarten-ish --

23 A Uh-huh.

24 Q -- what type of kid was he?

25 A He -- he -- he was -- not that children

1 aren't needy, but he needed a lot of attention, that he
2 cried a lot and constantly needed to be comforted.
3 When he went to daycare, he struggled in daycare, that
4 if he was there for any longer than, you know, four
5 hours or so, I would get a call to come pick him up,
6 that the noise was really difficult for him there, all
7 the -- the activity of the kids around him was really
8 difficult.

9 Q Okay. The environment of daycare?

10 A Yeah, the environment of daycare was -- he --
11 he struggled majorly with that. I would frequently get
12 calls to come pick him up.

13 Q All right.

14 A We had one daycare when he was four that I
15 put him in, that it was recommended, this program
16 called the Tucker Turtle Program that USF had
17 developed, where it was a different type of daycare
18 where they focused in on, you know, social-emotional
19 needs. The teachers all wore bracelets to show the
20 children what they could do if they got upset. There
21 were posters all over the walls. It was a totally
22 different kind of daycare than the average daycare.
23 And he -- he did well there.

24 Q So there -- there's been --

25 A I --

1 Q -- certain interventions from a very early
2 age, it sounds like?

3 A Uh-huh.

4 Q What else can you tell us about, like, his
5 temperament and personality, to the extent that a
6 five-year-old has that?

7 A He just, you know, his emotions were always
8 really big, that if something was funny, it was
9 hysterical, just these big belly laughs. And if
10 something was upsetting, he could just sob and sob and
11 sob. He could easily get overwhelmed and have a
12 meltdown. Frequently it seemed like, and I couldn't
13 grasp what was going on, but frequently it seemed like
14 hunger and having to go to the bathroom. He wouldn't
15 be able to interpret those signals, and he would
16 starting acting out. And then, you know, when you
17 would get ahold of him and -- and grab him, he'd say,
18 I'm hungry, I'm hungry, I'm hungry or I've got to pee,
19 I've got to pee, I've got to pee.

20 And so he frequently, his -- just things going
21 on inside of his body would cause him to act out.

22 Q See, these are things that I'm -- it sounds
23 to me, like struck you as atypical --

24 A Uh-huh.

25 Q -- and that need to be addressed, right?

1 A Right.

2 Q What other sort of interventions, if any, at
3 this point were -- were needed, were sought after?

4 A Well, I tried using all my skills as an OT,
5 the things that I knew. When I took him to daycare, I
6 would do sensory brushing with him before I dropped him
7 off. And I would do joint compressions. And I would
8 educate the staff.

9 And then I -- I pulled in other occupational
10 therapists and speech therapists. I tried taking him
11 to a chiropractor. I took him, and we -- we worked
12 with different diets.

13 Q Okay. And just remind me of what age
14 specifically we're talking about right now.

15 A It all kind of runs together. You have to
16 forgive me.

17 Q Sure.

18 A I mean, this has been a lot of years.

19 But this, all this was around, you know -- I
20 mean, we were constantly trying. So, you know,
21 probably between the ages of -- of like three and, you
22 know, all the way up. We never stopped.

23 Q Very early on?

24 A Yeah.

25 Q Okay. What diagnoses, if any, were made at

1 this time?

2 A At that time, ADHD and mood -- mood disorder.
3 I can't think of the name -- I can't think of the DMDD.

4 Q Disruptive mood dysregulation?

5 A Uh-huh, yeah.

6 Q Okay. And -- and that is that --

7 A That actually -- that actually was not made
8 until he was almost five, that diagnosis, when I first
9 took him to a psychiatrist.

10 Q All right. But certainly, ADHD is implicated
11 early here?

12 A Uh-huh.

13 Q Anything else?

14 A No. And, you know, and at that time, too, I
15 -- I didn't know if it was adoption-related stuff, that
16 when I got him, he was sickly. He was, you know, just
17 needed a constant -- a lot of attention. I -- he
18 needed to be held all the time. So I didn't know what
19 was adoption-related, what was, you know, anything
20 else. And -- and I --

21 Q Sure.

22 A And being an OT, I was not one to want to put
23 labels. I wanted to work on what was the issue and how
24 to help him get what he needs versus labels. Because
25 at that time labels were not a good thing to have.

1 Q Was medication a part of the mix at this age?

2 A Not until -- we tried at four, almost five,
3 but he couldn't swallow pills. And we had a hard time
4 finding any medication that he could take. That they
5 had, at that time, had said, you know, maybe Abilify,
6 that that could be sprinkled. And then I read all the
7 side effects on Abilify, and I want him to go on it
8 because the -- the side effects were too scary.

9 Q The ADHD and then bleeding into I guess the
10 DMDD, the subsequent diagnosis, what -- besides what
11 you've described, what did this look like to the
12 untrained eye?

13 A I mean, it just could -- he could go from
14 zero to a hundred in a second, that, you know, he could
15 just be totally fine. And then you wouldn't -- you
16 wouldn't know why, and all of a sudden he would react.
17 You know, usually like with another child, you know.

18 Q Okay. It -- it -- it was usually a factor of
19 some sort of engagement with --

20 A Yeah.

21 Q -- persons or environments?

22 A Yeah.

23 Q All right.

24 A I do like, you know, noise was always a big
25 issue for him. I remember that there was a little girl

1 that was yelling and screaming and -- and on the
2 ground, you know, crying at daycare. And they -- he
3 went over and told her, he was tell -- putting his
4 hands over his ears and telling her, be quiet, be
5 quiet, be quiet. And then when she wouldn't quit
6 screaming, he kicked her.

7 Q Okay. You alluded to daycare and how that
8 didn't seem to have any sort of, you know, enduring
9 success.

10 A Uh-huh.

11 Q At some point he had to tap out basically --

12 A Right.

13 Q -- right?

14 And can the same be said for early school
15 years? Did you try him in school?

16 A I tried him. So like, after he had had a
17 successful -- after he had the successful period at the
18 one daycare that, like I said, was geared -- that was
19 structured for his needs, he was going to go to a
20 charter school. And I had an evaluation done by a
21 school psychologist. And I brought it to the charter
22 school asking, you know, them to read it and to see
23 what we saw so they knew how to work with him.

24 And I got a call the first day to come pick
25 him up. And I got called in like three times that week

1 to come get him. And I -- so I went and I got him and
2 I brought him home and I put him into the public school
3 and tried there. And he didn't last until even
4 October. I went to the school volunteering to read on
5 a particular day. And I was in the school. And I
6 could see all the kids were like shoving each other and
7 handsy and everything like that. And I know how he
8 just, he doesn't handle that.

9 Q Okay.

10 A And -- and on the way back to class, the kids
11 were shoving and stuff. And he got back to class, and
12 he started running around knocking over all the chairs
13 and the tables. And -- and they called me to classroom
14 where I helped to corral him. And I sat down on the
15 floor and just held him.

16 Q Okay. So when you -- when you say, this
17 didn't last until October, are you talking about it
18 began in September, and then it gets into October --

19 A Yeah.

20 Q -- before it --

21 A Like, he only --

22 Q -- fails?

23 A -- lasted --

24 Q So --

25 A -- like a couple months. We -- we tried all

1 kinds of things. He failed -- they had -- like, the
2 school psychologist would come and pick him up and take
3 him around the school with her and, you know, walk him
4 around to try to help him, you know, regulate. I went
5 in and I, you know, had like bands tied around the
6 bottom of his -- of his chair so he could push against
7 him and do stuff to try to help calm him down, but I
8 could just see that he never did well with children
9 that are pushing each other and that are handsy and
10 that are -- you know, he just didn't do well in that
11 environment at all. And I knew I had to pull him out.

12 Q And then the noise, as well?

13 A And the noise. Yeah, the noise was major.

14 Q So it sounds like you attempted some
15 lay-interventions, and --

16 A Uh-huh.

17 Q -- there was also some professional
18 attempted --

19 A Uh-huh.

20 Q -- interventions?

21 A Uh-huh.

22 Q Both to no success?

23 A Right.

24 Q All right. So you -- at that point you take
25 him out of school?

1 A I take him out of school.

2 Q Is there an effort at homeschooling?

3 A Yeah. So we -- we started with -- I worked
4 very part time. I only worked like 15 hours a week.
5 And I had a college student who was helping me. And so
6 when I was working, she would be with him. And he did
7 really well during that time when it was him and me or
8 -- or him and the babysitter. A lot of, like, learning
9 through listening to DVDs and --

10 Q Right.

11 A -- CDs in the car. And he -- he loved to
12 work with me. He was great.

13 Q Is -- is the narrow engagement with others
14 what you think most mattered there, or was it something
15 else? Was it the comfort of the, you know, being home?
16 What was it that, your estimation, that worked?

17 A I think it was decreasing the noise level and
18 -- and taking him away from the environment with the,
19 just the busyness. You know, busyness on the walls.
20 Busyness with the kids. Busyness with the bushing.
21 And, you know, at that age kids are very hands-on with
22 each other.

23 Q Had you seen enough at this point from the
24 experiment of going to public school to handicap it as
25 something that likely would never work?

1 A Yeah, I didn't ever want to put him back in
2 public school.

3 Q All right. All right. So he's -- it sounds
4 like there's some success --

5 A Uh-huh.

6 Q -- with homeschooling.

7 A Uh-huh.

8 Q How else is he doing? How, otherwise, was he
9 doing at home during this time?

10 A He's still like, you know, like he still
11 would have his moments to where I would have to
12 intervene, you know, which mostly him and his siblings,
13 but I mean, you know, and -- you know, I tried a lot of
14 different things with him. I tried all kinds of like
15 reward systems. And, you know, I had him involved in
16 co-op classes. I took him around other children.

17 In that environment where you had a bunch of
18 moms all there that were with their kids and
19 controlling their kids, he did pretty good, but it was
20 smaller. I typically put him with younger children or
21 with teens. So he was never really age -- with his age
22 group a whole lot.

23 Q Okay.

24 A He was more with either older or younger
25 people.

1 And -- and then I picked classes that he was
2 interested in versus something that would be difficult
3 for him to be with the others.

4 Q Sure. And then academically, how -- how did
5 he do?

6 A Academically, he -- so he definitely has his
7 strengths. That he was reading before he turned four.
8 He could write in complete sentences. He became
9 fascinated with the dictionary. And his vocabulary
10 quickly surpassed mine. He -- he -- he was constantly
11 reading. And he -- and I -- I -- I could get him to
12 sit down and -- and work for me, and he did great.

13 Q Now, during these years, they -- let's call
14 them the early homeschool years, are there still
15 medical interventions, the medication, counseling, is
16 there any of that in play at this point?

17 A Not so much counseling, but, you know, taking
18 him to -- you know, again, continuing with occupational
19 therapy. I became certified in therapeutic listening.
20 I would use therapeutic listening device with him.
21 Continuing taking him to somebody who counseled us on
22 the nutrition and what to put into his diet and not put
23 into his diet. With that -- with the chiropractor.
24 You know, we kept trying all kinds of things --

25 Q All right.

1 A -- during that time.

2 Q Were there any additional diagnoses beyond
3 ADHD and the DMDD at that point during these years?

4 A I think anxiety and OCD also got added in
5 during that time.

6 Q Okay. And it -- it might seem obvious, but
7 like how did -- what did that look like to the
8 untrained eye?

9 A One of the things that he was doing all the
10 time is he was constantly picking his skin. He would
11 pick his skin to the point to where he would bleed.
12 And he just was always really anxious. Like, he had to
13 know what we were doing before we did it, you know.
14 And -- and just, you know, you could -- you could never
15 do anything by surprise. It always -- he always had to
16 know things ahead of time what was going to happen.

17 He had a lot of fears. He was afraid of
18 flies. And the sound of flies would drive him insane.

19 Q Uh-huh.

20 A He was afraid of stickers on bananas. He was
21 afraid of if there was a sticker on the floor. Or if
22 there was like a -- my daughter had these little black
23 rubber bands. If they were on the floor, he was afraid
24 of them. So he had a lot of fears.

25 Q Okay. And so what interventions on offer

1 there besides not buying bananas? I mean, like what --
2 how do you deal with that?

3 A I just, I thought a lot out of the box. And
4 I would do stuff like try to find something that was a
5 reenforcer for him to earn by -- I would put stickers
6 on the floor or I would put rubber bands on the floor
7 and try to get him like, you know, you can earn this if
8 you can pick up this many stickers or if you can pick
9 up this many rubber bands, you know, but kind of along
10 those lines.

11 Q It -- it sounds like a very specific
12 knowledge of Brendan is necessary to kind of modulate
13 all this, right?

14 A Uh-huh.

15 Q Is that fair?

16 A Yeah, absolutely.

17 Q What about autism?

18 A Uh-huh.

19 Q When was he diagnosed?

20 A Well, they -- you know, some of the
21 medications they wanted to put him on for autism --
22 from the age of four was for autism. And the ones that
23 I didn't want -- and I remember at that time the
24 psychiatrist saying something about autism. And I
25 didn't want her to put that in the notes for the

1 insurance company and everything, that at that time I
2 still felt like autism was such a harmful diagnosis
3 for, you know, following along with you throughout
4 life, that -- and the fact that we were homeschooling
5 him, I didn't really want him to have that diagnosis.

6 Q Okay. So whether or not you wanted it
7 reduced to paper --

8 A Uh-huh.

9 Q -- you observed those --

10 A Uh-huh.

11 Q -- characteristics that are --

12 A Yeah.

13 Q -- consistent --

14 A The --

15 Q -- with that?

16 A The sensory issues. The being inflexible in
17 his thought process, everything black-and-white. Yeah.

18 Q So as we're progressing here --

19 THE COURT: Mr. Teifke --

20 MR. TEIFKE: Yeah.

21 THE COURT: -- let me interrupt you for just a
22 second.

23 MR. TEIFKE: Sure.

24 THE COURT: I apologize.

25 So on the Zoom connection, we have a

1 Dr. Schlepper.

2 MR. TEIFKE: What's the last name, Judge?

3 THE COURT: Schlepper. If you look third from
4 the bottom.

5 MR. TEIFKE: Okay.

6 THE COURT: Is that a witness? Schlepper.

7 MR. TEIFKE: Schlepper, no.

8 I have Dr. Julie Harper as a witness who will
9 be on Zoom, but no --

10 THE COURT: Okay.

11 MR. TEIFKE: -- other expert.

12 THE COURT: All right. I just wanted to make
13 sure that wasn't an expert witness you were expecting
14 to testify.

15 It's not for you, as well?

16 MS. CLARK: No, not my witness.

17 THE COURT: Okay.

18 MR. TEIFKE: Huh-uh.

19 THE COURT: Okay. All right. Very good thank
20 you.

21 MR. TEIFKE: All right. Sure.

22 THE WITNESS: If I can say something? That
23 there's been a bunch of behavioral analysts that have
24 been following this. And so a lot of them have their
25 doctorate degrees. It's probably one of them.

1 THE COURT: Okay. Sure. I mean, it's a --
2 it's an open proceeding. I just wanted to make sure
3 that it wasn't going to -- we weren't accidentally
4 admitting people that were going to be --

5 MR. TEIFKE: Uh-huh.

6 THE COURT: -- testifying in the case without
7 the attorneys knowing.

8 MR. TEIFKE: Sure. Thank you, Judge.

9 THE COURT: Uh-huh.

10 BY MR. TEIFKE:

11 Q So how is home life, otherwise, during these
12 -- these years, the homeschooling years?

13 A We -- you know, so I started off with him,
14 just him.

15 Q Uh-huh.

16 A And then I was taken into a lot of co-op
17 programs, and we got involved with other homeschool
18 families where we were wanting to do stuff like go
19 camping and -- and, you know, do things to bring the
20 children and families together. And so I was
21 struggling with getting my other kids in time from
22 school and everything. And so I pulled them to -- to
23 pull them out and started homeschooling them, as well.

24 And --

25 Q Okay.

1 A And that became more of a challenge, trying
2 to homeschool three children and get three children to
3 various co-ops and things like that.

4 Q Sure.

5 A But again, everybody -- everybody just kind
6 of knew Brendan and kind of watched out for him. You
7 know, you had the mothers that watched out for him.
8 You know, multiple homeschool mothers who knew him and
9 watched out for him, ones we even went to church with
10 and that would sit and hold his hand in church and
11 stroke his hand in church, get him a blanket and cover
12 him up in church. So we had a very tight homeschool
13 community that we were involved with that -- that
14 really helped to support us, as a family.

15 Q Okay. Now at this point, I suppose here into
16 2016, '17, '18-ish, are there any medications that are
17 being attempted with Brendan?

18 A We had tried like various like ADHD-type meds
19 as he got to where he could swallow, but he had some
20 horrible side effects from them. There was a
21 particular medication where he felt like he was being
22 swarmed by flies, which was one of his biggest fears.
23 And he would have to wear a towel or a hoodie over his
24 head and hold it on real tight. The doctor, instead of
25 taking him off the medication, prescribed us to giving

1 50 milligrams of Benadryl along with it.

2 Q Okay.

3 A So we eventually moved away from meds because
4 we could just see the meds were -- at that time what
5 was available was, it was causing so many side effects
6 like that.

7 Q So no single medication, in and of itself, or
8 any combination of medications --

9 A At that time, but we were still real limited
10 because of his age, you know, what could be given and
11 also limited. And, you know, just that when he would
12 try something, he would just have a severe reactions to
13 it.

14 Q And what sort of doctors, or professionals,
15 are in his life at this point? Is there a primary
16 care? Is there other --

17 A He had a psychiatrist. He had primary care.
18 He had a psychiatrist at that point.

19 Q Is there -- was he ever prescribed, by the
20 psychiatrist, any sort of medication, antipsychotic
21 medication, anything like that?

22 A Yeah. So in 2017, my family went through a
23 major crisis. I had avoided, like, all of the -- I had
24 avoided all of the -- the scarier medications that had
25 been recommended until that happened. That my -- my

1 mother, I could feel, was dying. I didn't know what
2 was wrong with her. I was trying to figure it out.
3 After months of going back and forth, figuring out she
4 had pancreatic cancer.

5 So I was dividing my week between my parents'
6 home, four hours away, and my home. Trying to still
7 homeschool. Trying to still help my mom, save my mom.
8 And so she had to have a couple of hospital stays. At
9 that same time -- at the same time, my -- my daughter,
10 she had a mass in her brain, and she had to have
11 emergency surgery to have it removed.

12 Q And this is 2018, '17, '18 --

13 A Yeah, '17 --

14 Q -- or something?

15 A -- '18, it was all just kind of back to back.
16 And after her surgery, she was -- she was more
17 impulsive. And so I agreed to put him on the
18 medications that I had avoided.

19 Q Okay. A lot of challenges on the home front.

20 A Uh-huh.

21 Q And you're -- you're -- it sounds like you're
22 trying to manage the best you can. And so part of that
23 mix is attempting some medications with --

24 A Uh-huh.

25 Q -- Brendan?

1 A Uh-huh.

2 Q Now, was that to any success or no?

3 A No. So with these medications, like you
4 can't just like stop anything cold turkey. Everything
5 has to be weaned on and weaned off.

6 Q Sure.

7 A And I saw -- you know, when we were going
8 through this and I was calling for Baker Acts because
9 the medications weren't working, I went back and I
10 looked, and over that time period, he was on 17
11 different cocktails of medications because of all the
12 professionals involved.

13 Q Wow.

14 A That, you know, each time he went into a
15 Baker Act, I asked the psychiatrist, please talk to his
16 psychiatrist out in the community who's treating him,
17 find out what they've used, what they want to try next.
18 And they would never talk to them. I mean, that's just
19 standard, they don't talk to them. And so they would
20 put him on a medication. And I would get him. And
21 sometimes just to turn around and go right back in
22 because it was the wrong medication.

23 And but it was constant, the in and out that
24 year with all these doctors doing opposite of each
25 other --

1 Q Right.

2 A -- and adding on to each other.

3 Q And what did -- if we're saying medications
4 are not working, what does not working look like?

5 A What it looks like is just, you know, being
6 so overemotional, reacting really fast. You know, can
7 quickly go from being happy to being upset. Just, you
8 know, his mood was not stable.

9 Q Was there --

10 A And --

11 Q -- also -- and I'm sorry.

12 A Uh-huh.

13 Q Were there also additional diagnoses at the
14 time of oppositional defiant disorder --

15 A Uh-huh.

16 Q -- intermittent explosive disorder, et
17 cetera?

18 A It would depend on, you know, which ever time
19 you go into a place to stay, that doctor would go on
20 another (indiscernible).

21 Q Okay. But those were (indiscernible) at the
22 time --

23 A Yeah.

24 Q -- was well?

25 A (Indiscernible).

1 Q And it sounds like you're describing a
2 behavioral reflection of these disorders, right?

3 A Yeah.

4 Q Okay.

5 A Yeah.

6 Q Is aggression any part of that?

7 A Absolutely aggression is a part of it.

8 Q Okay. Do you think you've learned a thing or
9 two about these disorders in your --

10 A Yeah. And I think I've -- I've -- I've
11 learned what I was doing wrong and what I can do
12 differently now.

13 Q Okay.

14 A That at that time I was not able to regulate
15 my own emotions, that I was dealing with so much
16 between my mother and my daughter --

17 Q Right.

18 A -- I was overwhelmed, and I couldn't -- when
19 he would ratchet up and -- and he would escalate, I --
20 my emotions would escalate. I could feel my heart
21 pounding. I could feel, you know, struggling with, you
22 know, how to get the situation in hand, especially
23 seeing as my daughter was recovering and her brain was
24 so fragile, that I was just -- I was trying to manage
25 the best I can. And I was failing.

1 Q And if we're talking narrowly about
2 aggression or anger --

3 A Uh-huh.

4 Q -- or maybe just overly emotional --

5 A Uh-huh.

6 Q -- do you fear that that can be mistaken to
7 someone that doesn't -- by someone who doesn't know him
8 as just abhorrent behavior?

9 A Oh, yeah. Because I mean, like, you know,
10 somebody with autism looks just like you and me. You
11 know, they -- we -- we -- they -- you can't look at
12 somebody and say that person doesn't look like they
13 have autism. And so and it was another thing like when
14 it would -- when it would happen out in public that,
15 you know, he has two white parents and we have a black
16 child, and the fear of when we were out in public that,
17 you know, people would think that we're kidnapping
18 him --

19 Q Uh-huh.

20 A -- or that, you know --

21 Q Right.

22 A -- something, you know -- and -- and yeah, I
23 always had fears.

24 Q And what have you done specifically to
25 educate yourself about autism?

1 A Well, I mean, throughout the years I
2 continued. You know, and I -- like I said, I took
3 classes in therapeutic listening and early on and did
4 these kind of things. And those things worked for him
5 while he would let me use them with him. I since then
6 -- you know, my specialty is not autism as an OT, but I
7 have access to all the courses that therapists and even
8 psychologists have.

9 Q Okay.

10 A And so I've been taking courses. I took a
11 master class in autism. I've taken training in helping
12 your clients with emotional regulation -- emotional
13 regulation. I've been reading all kinds of books on
14 the polyvagal theory and internal family systems. So
15 I've been spending my time educating myself further.

16 Q Does that education, what you've learned
17 about autism, help inform how you view behaviors?

18 A Oh, absolutely. That -- what is going on
19 below the surface, what need is not being met, and what
20 is he trying to communicate.

21 Q All right. You had mentioned Baker Acts.

22 A Uh-huh.

23 Q Now, when was that first done?

24 A Those were first started, I believe, in 2018.

25 Q Okay. Now, it -- it wasn't clear to me, was

1 there a precipitating event or it -- it sounds like
2 it's in the timeframe of chaos on the --

3 A Uh-huh.

4 Q -- home front, were there also events that
5 caused you to do that or is this some sort of tool?

6 A It all blurs together. I'll be honest, it --

7 Q Okay.

8 A -- blurs together. But a lot of it was
9 aggression between him and his sister --

10 Q Okay.

11 A -- and calling in.

12 Q And so the -- how did it come to pass that
13 you avail yourself of this option, of a Baker Act, a
14 mental health intervention?

15 A The professionals would tell me, the
16 professionals would say --

17 Q Uh-huh.

18 A -- if he acted out, call 911.

19 Q All right. So on the advice of
20 professionals?

21 A Yeah.

22 Q Was that at all a way to access, to open any
23 doors that were otherwise closed to services or --

24 A I -- so as we started -- as it started, I
25 just thought, okay, it would be a medication change,

1 but then as it was going on and there was more and more
2 medications added in and these huge cocktails to where
3 he was gaining 10 pounds a month. He had been an
4 average-sized kid. And he started gaining 10 pounds a
5 month. And he was hungry all the time. And that had
6 been one of his triggers also, was being hungry. And
7 so these medications made him just starving to where he
8 would just hoard food.

9 And -- and so I -- I knew that we needed
10 residential, we needed to figure out medication, we
11 needed a medication watch and with the goal of taking
12 him off all the medications and starting over because
13 these doctors were just piling one on top of another.
14 And -- and so I was told the only way to get him to
15 residential was to have a paper trail, to call every
16 single time he acted out so we could get the paper
17 trail.

18 Q I see. Okay.

19 So developing some sort of history --

20 A Uh-huh.

21 Q -- that could thereafter be relied on by a
22 residential facility --

23 A Uh-huh.

24 Q -- and greasing the wheels of the admission?

25 A Uh-huh.

1 Q Okay. And be sure to say yes or no.

2 A I'm sorry.

3 Q It doesn't pick up uh-huhs very good.

4 A Yeah, I'm sorry.

5 Q That's all right. I understand.

6 Now, so at this point were -- were you, and
7 to the extent that you can speak for family members,
8 afraid of Brendan?

9 A I was more afraid for Brendan and his sister
10 together, how they were going at each other. And --
11 and I just could see -- I couldn't see a way out with
12 treating him in the home at that time with the
13 medications.

14 Q All right. So I might have lost the
15 chronology here, but if we're talking like middle
16 school years --

17 A Uh-huh.

18 Q -- we're still in the homeschool?

19 A Yeah.

20 Q Okay.

21 A Yes.

22 Q Is that working?

23 A It was working.

24 Q Okay. For the --

25 A It was.

1 Q -- same reasons that you talked about before?

2 A The same reasons. There was -- there was
3 just as many moms as there were kids everywhere I took
4 him. And so every mom was responsible for her child
5 and -- and -- and making sure that her child was
6 behaving. And so we didn't run into the issues.

7 Q All right. But and you hadn't tried the
8 public school again, right?

9 A I tried it one time at eighth grade.

10 Q Okay. And --

11 A And that was on the --

12 Q -- what --

13 A -- recommendation of another expert.

14 Q Okay. To no success?

15 A To no success.

16 Q All right. And we've heard, on day one,
17 testimony about a residential placement in South
18 Carolina --

19 A Uh-huh.

20 Q -- Springbrook.

21 A Springbrook.

22 Q How did that come about and when?

23 A So, you know, we -- through the adoption
24 support system that I had, they helped me with trying
25 to get coverage for -- through Medicaid --

1 Q Uh-huh.

2 A -- to help him, but our insurance company
3 wasn't going to pay for much of anything. And it was
4 -- you know, there was nothing in the state.

5 Q Okay.

6 A And so the only place that both our insurance
7 and Medicaid covered was in South Carolina. You know,
8 we would have liked for him to have been closer to
9 home.

10 Q Sure.

11 A But so it was in South Carolina. We
12 transported him there in November of 2019.

13 Q Okay.

14 A And the plan was that we would -- my husband
15 and I were going to alternate going to see him once a
16 month, to fly up there and spend time with him once a
17 month. Because, you know, the residential is also
18 about bringing families working well back together
19 again.

20 Q Sure.

21 A And so being able to spend time with him, you
22 know, both there at the facility and then also time
23 apart, you know, taking him places. And then
24 eventually, you know, work up to, you know, spending
25 weekends together and things like that.

1 Q And what was the overarching goal here in
2 your estimation? What -- what would --

3 A My -- my goal --

4 Q -- be the best case scenario?

5 A My goal that I wanted was a complete medical
6 watch. I wanted him taken off of all of his
7 medications and -- and work on the coping skills.

8 Q Uh-huh.

9 A And -- and see, you know, after taking him
10 off his medication and working with him with coping
11 skills, working him -- with him with OT, and all these
12 kind of things, see if he really needed medication and
13 how much to put him on and start kind of him at
14 baseline again. Because like I said, this kid had gone
15 through over 17 medications that were mixed back and
16 forth before that.

17 Q And from what you had learned about this
18 facility and the lead up to the placement, did it seem
19 like they'd be equipped to deal with this?

20 A I just went based on what my insurance
21 company would say --

22 Q Okay.

23 A -- on where to go. That it was an autism
24 behavioral hospital.

25 Q Right.

1 A That there were things I didn't think about
2 in the planning of it and everything that later on, you
3 know, I saw why it wasn't necessarily a great
4 placement.

5 Q Right?

6 A But --

7 Q At the time, it seemed --

8 A At the time --

9 Q -- right?

10 A At the time it seemed right.

11 Q Okay. And I'm sorry, you -- I think you said
12 this, the plan on frequency of contact with him was
13 going to be you're alternating with your husband --

14 A Going up every --

15 Q -- monthly?

16 A -- month, like monthly.

17 Q Monthly. Okay.

18 A Uh-huh.

19 Q And did that proceed as planned?

20 A We started out, but then COVID hit. And --

21 Q Yes.

22 A And everything got shut down to where we
23 couldn't go see him. We couldn't spend any time with
24 him. The facility like -- I mean, if you remember
25 COVID, it just shut down facilities --

1 Q Right.

2 A -- where families were torn apart, and you
3 couldn't see each other. And during that time, a lot
4 of staff was getting COVID. And the clients there were
5 getting COVID. They were being isolated in their
6 rooms.

7 Q Right.

8 A It was just a really chaotic time. And we
9 lost the ability to be with him.

10 Q Okay. Before that --

11 A Uh-huh.

12 Q -- and that certainly sounds like a
13 significant point in time, but before that, was there
14 any sort of assessments of his progress, any feedback
15 you were getting? How was he doing?

16 A I know like -- I think, like, in the first
17 month that he was there, they talked about he had a
18 hallucination, that he was seeing something and -- and
19 saying, oh, keep it away from me, keep it away from me.

20 I know his -- his behavior was enough to where
21 we could go and take him out. My aunt and I would
22 drive to see him. I flew into Atlanta. And my aunt
23 and I would go and see him. And --

24 Q Uh-huh.

25 A And we took him to the zoo.

1 But again, we always did well when he was with
2 a trusted adult. So --

3 Q The -- so it sounds like some degree of
4 progress, perhaps?

5 A Uh-huh.

6 Q COVID, that limits your contact -- or it
7 eliminates --

8 A Uh-huh.

9 Q -- family contact.

10 A Uh-huh.

11 Q It throws the staff into disarray. And it
12 sounds like it further isolates the people that are
13 residents.

14 A Uh-huh.

15 Q Okay. After that -- and so it sounds like
16 things probably changed. What -- how -- how did it
17 look after that? Was he -- did he remain at
18 Springbrook?

19 A So the original plan would have been for him
20 to come straight back home from Springbrook, had it
21 gone according to plan. Had --

22 Q Okay.

23 A -- we been able to go and do weekends and
24 spend time with him and -- and we would have gotten an
25 Airbnb and stayed with him, even for like a week, up

1 there; he would have come home. But because we didn't
2 have that, we felt like we needed a step down. So that
3 plan would be for him to step down and then come home.

4 The Medicaid case manager had recommended
5 connected with APD and using a group home as a step
6 down.

7 Q Okay. Agency for Persons with Disabilities?

8 A Yes.

9 Q So based on that recommendation, is -- is
10 that the next step? Is that where he goes, to a --

11 A That was --

12 Q -- group home?

13 A That was the next step. And then while all
14 that was -- all that planning was going on and
15 everything, to even further cement that that was what
16 was going to happen, my husband suffered a massive
17 heart attack. And we were dealing with his health, as
18 well.

19 Q Okay. If we can, just back up one minute to
20 Springbrook. Do you feel like they ever got that
21 medication combination correct, or was it still,
22 there's something off --

23 A No.

24 Q -- about that?

25 A He was still off. He was still --

1 Q Okay.

2 A -- off. And -- and again, I mean, it was
3 just such a time. I mean, COVID was such a factor in
4 all of this. He -- but no. I -- they never did the
5 medication wash. They never took him off of all those
6 medications. They just added to it.

7 Q You probably heard about some behavior
8 problems while he was at Springbrook.

9 A Uh-huh.

10 Q Do you have any sense of what undergirds
11 that? Is it -- is it medication not being right, or do
12 you know?

13 MS. CLARK: Objection, Judge.

14 THE WITNESS: I think --

15 MS. CLARK: She's not qualified to answer that
16 question.

17 THE COURT: Sustained.

18 MR. TEIFKE: That was an objectionable
19 question. I agree.

20 BY MR. TEIFKE:

21 Q So let go back to the group home. Okay.

22 Where --

23 A Uh-huh.

24 Q -- is that?

25 A The group home is in Palm Coast.

1 Q Okay. What is it? Describe it a little bit.

2 A It's an intensive behavioral group home. He
3 was -- when he was assessed, he was a level six. And
4 -- and they were able to accept level six clients.

5 Q What's your understanding of what that means?
6 What's level six?

7 A Level six means that he needs the most
8 support.

9 Q Okay. Substantial support?

10 A Substantial support.

11 Q All right. And did you concur with that,
12 that that's -- that sounds right, he needs --

13 A Yeah.

14 Q -- that?

15 A I did.

16 Q All right. You probably heard Dr. Prichard's
17 assessment of the level of support needed.

18 A Uh-huh.

19 Q He handicapped it as low.

20 A Uh-huh.

21 Q Do you disagree with that?

22 A I absolutely --

23 MS. CLARK: Objection, Judge.

24 THE WITNESS: -- disagree with --

25 MS. CLARK: She's not qualified --

1 THE WITNESS: -- that.

2 MS. CLARK: -- to answer.

3 Excuse me.

4 THE COURT: Yeah.

5 MS. CLARK: Objection. She's not qualified to
6 answer that.

7 THE COURT: Sustained.

8 BY MR. TEIFKE:

9 Q Did Dr. Prichard interview you as part of his
10 background work here?

11 A No, he never reached out.

12 Q Would you have been available for that
13 purpose?

14 A I would have.

15 Q Okay. So ECHO begins -- the group home
16 begins --

17 A Uh-huh.

18 Q -- when?

19 A November of 2020.

20 Q November of 2020.

21 And it lasts until?

22 A Until his arrest.

23 Q Okay. Are you visiting him? Are you seeing
24 him in the group home? What's the extent of your
25 engagement with him during this timeframe?

1 A My husband and I would alter every two weeks.
2 That I would go one, and then two weeks later, he would
3 go.

4 Q All right.

5 A I would go and -- and bring my mother with
6 me. She and I would take him out to eat. We would
7 take him shopping. Sometimes back to her house.

8 My husband would take him and get a hotel room
9 for the weekend and spend weekends with him. When we
10 had holidays, we would rent Airbnb for three to four
11 days and as a whole family, go together to the Airbnb.

12 Q It -- it sounds like he was getting along
13 okay --

14 A Uh-huh.

15 Q -- at ECHO?

16 A He was.

17 Q All right. I don't remember when along the
18 timeline it is, but at some point it is, he's back in
19 the public school system while at ECHO; is that
20 correct?

21 A That's correct.

22 Q When did that begin and why?

23 A So when ECHO accepted them, and I met with
24 ECHO and everything, they told me that he would have to
25 go to a public school. And I -- I was terrified of

1 that. I didn't want him to go into a public school.
2 But that's -- they force all of their clients to go to
3 public school. They have --

4 Q It's --

5 A -- like eight or nine group homes.

6 Q Okay. So it's a requirement to even be a
7 resident?

8 A It is. It's a requirement to be a resident.

9 Q All right.

10 A And they assured me that they worked well
11 with the public school, that they were within 10
12 minutes if they needed to be called. It took -- he
13 moved there in November. It took the school system
14 until March to place him.

15 Q What -- well, were there concerns about
16 public school, the same as we've already talked about?

17 A It is that he is easily -- easily overwhelmed
18 and needed substantial support.

19 Q Okay. ECHO, it sounds like, tries to give
20 you some assurances. They say, wait, we have a support
21 team --

22 A Uh-huh.

23 Q -- on -- on standby?

24 A They did.

25 Q Okay. So the public school experiment begins

1 when? I'm sorry.

2 A In March of 2021.

3 Q In March. Okay.

4 Otherwise at ECHO during this timeframe, was
5 he doing okay? Is the feedback still decent?

6 A They were managing him. I mean, he
7 definitely, in the beginning when he first went there,
8 had more behaviors where they had to restrain him. But
9 then he would go through periods where he would do
10 okay. But there was a definite progression in -- in
11 doing better. Like, when he first started out there,
12 he needed a lot more restraints.

13 Q A lot more restraints. Okay.

14 A And then he needed less as time moved on.

15 Q Well, did you feel that, you know, if he's
16 going to be in public school, did you feel like that
17 their assurance to you that they were right on standby,
18 do you -- did you feel that that was a very important
19 measure to have in place?

20 A Yeah. I even asked if somebody from ECHO
21 could go to school with him.

22 Q Okay.

23 A My preference would have been an ECHO staff
24 member attending with him, but I was told that wasn't
25 an option.

1 But again, my hands are kind of tied. This
2 is the place that accepted him, and this is what they
3 told me was going to happen.

4 Q Okay. At this point, what about, are there
5 additional medical doctors in his life? Are there
6 additional diagnoses?

7 A He had a -- he had a psychiatrist that met
8 through virtual. Because again, remember COVID.

9 Q Yeah.

10 A So everybody was doing virtual then. So he
11 had a virtual psychiatrist. You know, ECHO set him up
12 with a primary doctor.

13 Q It sounds like we've talked about several
14 diagnoses.

15 A Oh, I'm sorry.

16 Q Now, what --

17 A And then also he had a private therapist.

18 Q A private therapist. Okay.

19 A That met with him weekly.

20 Q Okay. And who as that?

21 A Tanya Gilchrist.

22 Q Right. Okay.

23 Besides what we've already talked about as
24 far as the actual diagnoses, are there any additional
25 at this point?

1 A Not that I'm aware of. But I mean, like I
2 said, every single time he met with somebody, they
3 added a new diagnosis to the mix.

4 Q Is there any progress on the medication
5 front? Is it getting closer to right, or is it still
6 just off?

7 A So ECHO was the one that would meet with the
8 psychiatrist and Brendan because of the telehealth. So
9 they would like tell them what was going on. And I
10 know the doctor was switching things back and forth.
11 But I do know that he still was on six psychiatric
12 medications.

13 Q Okay. Is there a -- at ECHO, itself --

14 A Uh-huh.

15 Q -- is it -- there's a counseling component to
16 it?

17 A Yeah. They --

18 Q And so --

19 A -- have --

20 Q -- is it one --

21 A They have a --

22 Q -- on one --

23 A -- behavioral analyst.

24 Q Okay.

25 A And so they had behavioral goals. The -- the

1 technicians that worked there, they were trained in how
2 to manage his behaviors. They were trained in how to
3 deescalate.

4 Q Okay. It -- it sounds like with medication,
5 professionals in his life, counselors --

6 A Uh-huh.

7 Q -- that were talking about optimizing the
8 management --

9 A Uh-huh.

10 Q -- right?

11 A Right, the --

12 Q Rather --

13 A -- management.

14 Q Rather than stumbling upon some --

15 A No.

16 Q -- cure?

17 A There's no cure for autism.

18 Q All right. While in the public school
19 system, he is -- there is an IEP, right, an --

20 A Uh-huh.

21 Q -- individualized -- individualized education
22 program put into place, right?

23 A Correct.

24 Q When was that?

25 A Well, he had to have one before he could

1 start school. So the first one took place in March
2 before he started.

3 Q Okay. And you're a participant in this --

4 A I was.

5 Q -- process, as a parent?

6 A I was.

7 Q Okay. And what do you understand an IEP to
8 even be?

9 A An IEP is a document that is -- that is
10 federally mandated through the IDA, which for him was
11 like, in layman's term, for him that was what supported
12 his disability.

13 Q Okay.

14 A And it was documented, his strengths and his
15 weaknesses and where he needed help. And then
16 frequently there's a behavioral plan attached to that.

17 Q Okay. A requirement under federal law to
18 provide targeted --

19 A Correct.

20 Q -- intervention services --

21 A Correct.

22 Q -- plan? Okay.

23 And you -- the IEP process, because it is
24 individualized, tell me a little bit about the process.
25 You're a participant.

1 A Uh-huh.

2 Q What are we talking about in those meetings?

3 A So anybody involved in his care is in the
4 meetings. That ECHO would have three or four people
5 there at the meeting. I was there. His private
6 therapist was there. The school counselor. The -- the
7 -- ECHO's behavioral analyst. The school's behavioral
8 are analyst. The district's behavioral person. The
9 dean frequently. The -- the -- his teacher. The ESE
10 director for the county.

11 Q Okay.

12 A It's a big process.

13 Q Oh, okay. A lot of -- a lot of stakeholders
14 in there?

15 A Yeah.

16 Q And this is a process -- this is an IEP
17 process that evolves, right? The IEP, itself, changes
18 as --

19 A It does.

20 Q -- needs become apparent?

21 A It does.

22 Q Okay. And were there, in fact, changes over
23 the years?

24 A There were changes over the years, yes.

25 Q Okay. And what are the goals -- what's the

1 goal when there's changes? It a new need identified,
2 or is it something --

3 A Yeah, so --

4 Q -- else?

5 A -- it's a minimum of once a year that there's
6 a meeting. And then in between, if there's any issues
7 come up, any changes in the IEP, you have to meet and
8 discuss what those changes are going to be. And it has
9 to be agreed upon and documented.

10 Q I see. All right.

11 And you're -- you're a voice in that, like
12 you said --

13 A I am.

14 Q -- right? All right.

15 Do you believe that you were heard? I mean,
16 did what you -- was what you offered accepted? Was it
17 placed into the IEP?

18 A So, you know, I -- I expressed my concerns
19 about him attending public school.

20 Q Uh-huh.

21 A I was assured that they had all the
22 techniques to work with him. They had, you know,
23 specialized skill training. That they assured me they
24 would be able to meet his needs.

25 Q In your estimation, what was most needed, I

1 guess, just big picture? What was most needed from a
2 behavioral standpoint?

3 MS. CLARK: Objection, Judge.

4 THE WITNESS: Uh-huh.

5 MS. CLARK: She's not qualified to answer
6 that.

7 THE COURT: Sustained.

8 BY MR. TEIFKE:

9 Q What were you certain to mention in the IEP
10 meeting so that it was included?

11 A I have always been very open and up front
12 with the issues that Brendan was going through. I
13 informed the school of his verbal and physical
14 aggression. I also told them about all of his
15 triggers.

16 Q Okay. Well, let's talk about that, triggers.
17 I think we all know what we're talking about, but
18 what --

19 A Uh-huh.

20 Q -- what -- what are you talking about when
21 you say, triggers?

22 A It was told to them that being hungry was a
23 trigger. It was told to them being corrected in front
24 of other people was a trigger.

25 Q But let's go back even further --

1 A Uh-huh.

2 Q -- before that. What do you understand a
3 trigger even is?

4 A A trigger is something that -- particular to
5 an individual, that can easily cause them to escalate
6 their behavior.

7 Q I see. Okay.

8 So now continue.

9 A Okay. So I had told the school, you know,
10 that being hungry was a trigger, that noise was a
11 trigger, that being told no was a trigger, that being
12 corrected in front of other people was a trigger --

13 Q Okay.

14 A -- and electronics was a huge trigger.

15 Q Okay. And the IEP, in turn, seeks to take
16 into account what triggers are and approach them from a
17 certain angle?

18 A That's correct.

19 Q All right. There's also a behavior plan,
20 that --

21 A Uh-huh.

22 Q -- I don't know if it's in the IEP or it's
23 incorporated into it, but that's part of this, correct,
24 a separate --

25 A That's right.

1 Q -- document?

2 A It's a separate document as part of the IEP.

3 Q Okay. And are you part of whatever process
4 produces that document?

5 A The school's behavioral analyst is the one
6 who formulated the document. And then we had to read
7 it and agree to.

8 Q All right. So you -- you've read it, you're
9 aware of its --

10 A Uh-huh.

11 Q -- contents?

12 A I am.

13 Q All right. And were there also multiple
14 behavior plans?

15 A There were.

16 Q Okay. Throughout the --

17 A As time went on, yeah. If any behavior
18 needed to be addressed, then they would call a meeting
19 and add it to it.

20 Q And you -- you said one thing, everyone who
21 -- you said everyone signs it, but I didn't --

22 A Uh-huh.

23 Q -- catch what the everyone was that you're
24 referring to.

25 A So the everyone is the -- the team, the IEP

1 team, which, you know, typically is somewhere between
2 14 and 16 professionals.

3 Q Okay. They have an opportunity to review it
4 and --

5 A That's correct.

6 Q -- in fact, must view it if --

7 A Correct.

8 Q -- they're signing it, right?

9 A Correct.

10 Q All right. I think you just talked about
11 what you believed were the most important aspects of
12 this plan --

13 A Uh-huh.

14 Q -- by virtue of the things you were talking
15 about, the things you were most concerned about, right?

16 A Correct.

17 Q Okay. And there are preventative
18 strategies --

19 A There are.

20 Q -- that are part of the behavior plan --

21 A There are.

22 Q -- and, hence, part of the IEP, right?

23 A Uh-huh. Correct.

24 Q What -- you've alluded to a few, but --

25 A Uh-huh.

1 Q -- what other preventative strategies are
2 important here, in your estimation?

3 A May I read what was on there?

4 Q I certainly don't mind. Are you reading from
5 the behavior plan?

6 MR. TEIFKE: It's admitted into evidence,
7 Judge.

8 MS. CLARK: I don't know what she's reading
9 from.

10 THE COURT: All right. She --

11 MS. CLARK: I don't know what she's reading
12 from. If she can show us.

13 THE COURT: All right.

14 BY MR. TEIFKE:

15 Q Would it be the behavior plan? Because
16 it's --

17 A I have --

18 Q -- Exhibit Number 3.

19 A Yeah, I copied it. If you want me to read
20 directly from it from there, I copied -- I handwrote
21 exactly what was on there, but if you want me to read
22 it directly from there, I can.

23 MR. TEIFKE: Whatever makes the State feel
24 more comfortable.

25 THE WITNESS: I --

1 MS. CLARK: She can read what's in evidence.
2 That's fine.

3 MR. TEIFKE: Can I approach?

4 THE COURT: You may.

5 THE WITNESS: Okay.

6 BY MR. TEIFKE:

7 Q All right. I've handed you the
8 aforementioned behavior plan.

9 A Use --

10 Q Preventative strategies, we're talking
11 about --

12 A Preventative --

13 Q -- correct?

14 A -- strategies.

15 Q All right.

16 A Use humor with Brendan and build a positive
17 rapport. Avoid negative corrective statements, even
18 after behaviors targeted for reduction have occurred.
19 Do not talk about his behaviors in front of him. Avoid
20 correcting, reprimanding, or redirecting Brendan in the
21 presence of peers, as student has a history of becoming
22 verbally aggressive and defiant when approached this
23 way.

24 Emphasize with Brendan, I can see you're
25 frustrated, is there something I can help you with. Do

1 not take comments personally and use plan ignoring.
2 Use a token economy and allow him opportunities to earn
3 tokens. Remind him of the strategies he can utilize to
4 cope before transitioning into activities and
5 locations. Example, remember, if you need one, ask --
6 you can ask for a break.

7 Reduce transitions across school setting into
8 locations, such as the cafeteria, as peers easily
9 trigger severe behaviors.

10 That is just a few of the 25 that were on
11 here.

12 Q Okay.

13 A Well, oh, here's another one here. Utilize a
14 calm neutral tone of voice when communicating with
15 Brendan across all settings and situations.

16 Q And you believe these to all be important
17 directives --

18 A Absolutely.

19 Q -- and strategies?

20 A Absolutely.

21 Q And is your assessment of their importance
22 based on your firsthand experience with him and
23 employing those strategies?

24 A It is. And for the times I didn't employ
25 those strategies.

1 Q Let me talk about the incident a little bit
2 and why we're here.

3 A Uh-huh.

4 Q Here's one aspect of it first. You saw the
5 -- were you here when the video was played, the
6 body-worn camera?

7 A I was.

8 Q Okay. And did you see and hear Brendan being
9 quite upset?

10 A I did.

11 Q Okay. Have you ever seen him like that
12 before? Have you ever seen him use profanity, be that
13 upset?

14 A I've seen him use profanity when he's upset.
15 And I've seen him say things like, I'm going to kill
16 you, when he's upset. All very transient.

17 Q Do you -- if -- if you've experienced this --

18 A Uh-huh.

19 Q -- before, something like this before, let's
20 start with, I'm going to kill you; I'm assuming that
21 was never followed through on, right?

22 A Never.

23 Q Do you view it was part in parcel with these
24 disabilities we're talking about?

25 A I do.

1 MS. CLARK: Objection, Judge.

2 THE WITNESS: I mean, it was --

3 MS. CLARK: She's not qualified to answer
4 that.

5 THE COURT: Sustained.

6 MR. TEIFKE: Okay.

7 BY MR. TEIFKE:

8 Q There's a manifestation meeting that's held
9 in the wake of this; is that correct?

10 A That's correct.

11 Q All right. What is, for starters, your
12 understanding of what a manifestation meeting is?

13 A My understanding is that when a behavior
14 occurs in the school, that a typical student could --
15 could -- could stand before a discipline for possibly
16 suspension, expulsion, that the student with the IEP
17 and a disability, there is a manifestation meeting
18 where all of the team members come together and discuss
19 the incident, discuss his behavior and his responses,
20 staff's responses, to determine whether or not the
21 behavior was a manifestation of his disability.

22 Because if it is a manifestation -- if it is a
23 manifestation of his disability, the school cannot
24 expel.

25 Q Okay. And it -- all the aforementioned

1 persons --

2 A Uh-huh.

3 Q -- that we talked about, they're all part of
4 this, as well?

5 A There were 14 professionals in that meeting.

6 Q The manifestation meeting?

7 A Yes, there were.

8 Q And when, just roughly, was that held?

9 A That was held -- I've got to -- I wrote it
10 down. I believe it was the 23rd.

11 Q Of February?

12 A Of February.

13 Q Okay. I --

14 A A couple of days -- a couple of days after
15 the incident.

16 Q All right. That's -- that's what I was
17 getting at there.

18 A All right.

19 Q Shortly thereafter.

20 So is -- is there discussion in the
21 manifestation meeting of how the events unfolded? Like
22 who is --

23 A There was and --

24 Q Okay.

25 A -- all what had happened, had occurred.

1 Q All right. And who is -- is there a chair,
2 is there someone who's leading that discussion? Or
3 where is this information generally coming from?

4 A I don't recall who chaired it. It's in the
5 documents. But I just know like the -- the people that
6 were present.

7 Q Okay.

8 A I don't know if it was the dean that chaired
9 it or if it was the director of ESE services.

10 Q All right. And then there is a conclusion
11 drawn, a manifestation determination --

12 A That's correct.

13 Q -- review conclusion?

14 A That's correct.

15 Q And what was the conclusion here?

16 A That the behavior was a manifestation of his
17 disability.

18 Q Okay. And that is reduced to a document,
19 correct?

20 A It is.

21 Q Okay. Was there, to the extent that you can
22 recall, specific discussion about why that conclusion
23 was drawn? Did the professionals weigh in, do you
24 remember, or --

25 A There were a couple of behavioral analysts in

1 there. There was the school counselor, school
2 psychologist, his psychologist. Based on how the event
3 occurred, what was reported to the -- the group, these
4 were all targeted behaviors, and it was obvious his
5 behavioral plan had not been followed.

6 Q Okay. And there is, of course, mentioning,
7 or underscoring, at this point of his several
8 significant diagnoses, correct?

9 A Yes, that's correct.

10 Q To include ADHD --

11 A Yeah.

12 Q -- right?

13 A That's correct.

14 Q And sensory disorder?

15 A That's correct.

16 Q Behavioral impulse control disorder, right?
17 And yes or no?

18 A Yes.

19 Q Okay. Mood disorder?

20 A Yes.

21 Q And autism?

22 A Yes.

23 Q It's all part of this mix from which this
24 conclusion is drawn?

25 A That's correct.

1 Q All right. There was -- there was a mention
2 of also a history of seizures, correct?

3 A There is a mention of that, but he has not
4 had any seizures.

5 Q Okay. And then there is lastly mentioned,
6 discussion of, in reaching this conclusion, medication
7 and side effects from medication?

8 A That's correct.

9 Q All right. Do you have any way of assessing
10 his emotional maturity?

11 MS. CLARK: Objection. She's not qualified
12 for that, either. She's not a psychologist. She's his
13 mother.

14 THE COURT: Sustained.

15 You can restate it.

16 BY MR. TEIFKE:

17 Q He's been in your life since he was how many
18 months old?

19 A Five months old.

20 Q Okay. And you've seen his physical,
21 emotional development, correct?

22 A That is correct.

23 Q Okay. As a result of that years of
24 experience with Brendan, do you have a way to handicap,
25 or assess, his emotional maturity?

1 MS. CLARK: Objection, Judge. She's not a
2 psychologist. She's his mother.

3 THE COURT: Sustained.

4 MR. TEIFKE: Okay.

5 THE WITNESS: I do have reports.

6 MS. CLARK: Objection.

7 BY MR. TEIFKE:

8 Q Well, what about just his sophistication --

9 A Uh-huh.

10 Q -- what can you tell us about that?

11 A Well, I can tell you that, you know, he's
12 always had difficulty with making friends. He had
13 difficulty with sharing and cooperation and following
14 rules; all the things that I typically -- I don't --
15 I'm trying not to --

16 Q That's fine.

17 A Things that I typically would see with my
18 younger clients.

19 Q Okay. Younger than 18 years old?

20 A Correct.

21 Q All right.

22 A I worked with mostly birth to three --

23 MS. CLARK: Objection, Judge.

24 THE WITNESS: -- up to eight.

25 MS. CLARK: There's not a question at hand.

1 THE COURT: Okay. Restate, please.

2 BY MR. TEIFKE:

3 Q Has anyone -- since February of 2023, has
4 anyone reached out to you about this case?

5 A Lots of people.

6 Q What's lots?

7 A Hundreds of people across the country. I've
8 had behavioral analysts. I've had people in -- in
9 education, especially special education, reach out to
10 me. Families with children with autism.

11 Q Okay. People, it sounds like, that know a
12 thing or two about the topic?

13 A They do.

14 Q Okay. Some of these, of course, have already
15 been submitted as an exhibit, but do you -- do you find
16 that there's been a lot of support coming your way?

17 A I've had a lot of support from the autism
18 community, from the -- from behavioral analysts, and
19 from the special ed community.

20 Q Okay.

21 A The Arc of Florida also reached out to me.

22 Q All right. The State of Florida wants to put
23 Brendan in prison. Do you think that's a good fit?

24 A No, I don't.

25 Q Why?

1 A Because I don't think he'll survive prison.
2 That he's either going to be kept in confinement, or
3 he's going to be put in general population. He spent
4 six months in confinement in Jacksonville where he was
5 allowed out one hour a day.

6 Q What's wrong with confinement?

7 A It's not good for mental health. That's a
8 well-known, that confinement is not good for mental --
9 mental health, not to spend six months in a row where
10 his medications were stopped cold turkey. Each time he
11 ran out of the medication, the jail wouldn't reorder
12 it, and they just stopped his medication cold turkey.
13 He went through withdrawals in isolation.

14 Q Why would a general prison population be a
15 good fit then?

16 A General population is not going to be a good
17 fit, because the inmates, they see that he's different,
18 and -- they see that he's different, and they are
19 either going to use him to accomplish things that they
20 want to accomplish --

21 MS. CLARK: Objection, Judge.

22 THE WITNESS: -- by trying to be his friend.

23 MS. CLARK: Objection. She has no foundation
24 for this. She doesn't work in the Department of
25 Corrections. She's never worked in a prison system.

1 She has no basis for her opinion.

2 THE COURT: Sustained.

3 BY MR. TEIFKE:

4 Q Do you feel he would be vulnerable in the
5 Department of Corrections?

6 A I do.

7 Q Okay. And you heard some testimony from the
8 first State witness, Suzonne Kline, were -- you were
9 here for that, correct?

10 A I was.

11 Q The personnel from the Department of
12 Corrections --

13 A I was.

14 Q -- talking about mental health services, I
15 guess. Let's --

16 A Correct.

17 Q -- call it that. Why wouldn't that work?

18 MS. CLARK: Objection, Judge. She is not a
19 psychologist. She can't render treatment for patients.
20 She doesn't know what would or would not work for a
21 mental health patient.

22 THE COURT: Mr. Teifke, you're going to have
23 to establish a better predicate than --

24 MR. TEIFKE: That's -- that's --

25 THE COURT: -- that.

1 MR. TEIFKE: -- fine.

2 THE COURT: Sustained.

3 BY MR. TEIFKE:

4 Q Did hearing the testimony of Suzonne Kline
5 allay all your concerns?

6 A No, it did not.

7 Q Did it allay any of them?

8 A No, it did not.

9 Q You fear that Brendan might not even
10 survive --

11 MS. CLARK: Objection as to leading.

12 THE COURT: Sustained.

13 Restate.

14 BY MR. TEIFKE:

15 Q You -- you testified that you -- you fear for
16 his very survival?

17 A I do.

18 Q The judge has an option here of committing
19 him to the Department of Juvenile Justice. Are you
20 aware of that?

21 A I am.

22 Q Do you feel differently about a commitment
23 program to the Department of Juvenile Justice as
24 opposed to prison?

25 A I'll be honest that I've researched prison a

1 lot more than I have the -- the juvenile justice. I'm
2 in Facebook groups with families of inmates, so I
3 understand that system a lot better than I do the
4 juvenile.

5 Q Okay. Fair enough.

6 Have you made any efforts to explore
7 community-based options?

8 A I have.

9 Q What type of efforts have you made?

10 A I got a list of APD group homes, and I
11 started calling to see if there was one that would be
12 willing to take him.

13 Q Okay.

14 A I reached out to residential facilities to
15 see if there was any residential facility that he would
16 be a fit for.

17 Q Let's -- let's stick on group homes for one
18 minute.

19 A Okay.

20 Q Any luck there?

21 A Yes. I found an intensive behavioral group
22 home 20 minutes from my house that has agreed to take
23 him who says that they have a bed for him.

24 Q Available when, though?

25 A Now.

1 Q Okay. And this is in the -- on the west
2 coast --

3 A It is.

4 Q -- of Florida?

5 A It is.

6 Q Tampa area?

7 A It is.

8 Q Okay. With an awareness of Brendan's needs?

9 A Yes. They've -- they've screened him.

10 They've met with him on -- online. And they've talked
11 to him. They, I believe, I'm not positive, but I
12 thought they had talked to his tutor. And then they
13 talked to me. And they know all of his needs.

14 Q Okay. And he's been in -- Brendan has been
15 in custody since February of 2023. So --

16 A That's correct.

17 Q -- 18 months or so?

18 A That's correct.

19 Q Okay. Have you explored any transition-type
20 options, moving from incarceration to community-based?

21 A I have.

22 Q Okay. And what -- I think you started to
23 talk about this. What were those efforts?

24 A Yeah. So there is a residential facility in
25 Florida through Flyland where they've agreed, they've

1 -- they've sent me an acceptance letter that they would
2 accept him. And then if need be after that, they have
3 -- they have another facility in New Jersey that has a
4 possible -- has a partial hospitalization program where
5 he would live on campus. They also will take him. And
6 then another residential facility, Onyx, has agreed to
7 take him.

8 Q Okay.

9 A Along with there's another program called
10 Harmony that is matched up with them.

11 Q Harmony?

12 A Harmony.

13 Q That's some sort of --

14 A Harmony Recovery Health, I believe it is.

15 Q That's some sort of offshoot of Onyx, is --
16 do I understand that --

17 A Yeah.

18 Q -- right?

19 A Well, they're -- they're not together. But
20 the -- the person who set us up with Onyx is also
21 setting us up with Harmony.

22 Q Okay. These -- these, to my understanding,
23 though, at least from a residential aspect, are short
24 term; is that right?

25 A Like six to eight weeks.

1 Q Okay. If --

2 A And the hospitalization, partial
3 hospitalization could be months.

4 Q Okay. So if Brendan were given an
5 opportunity for a community-based sentence, we talked
6 about a group home that has committed him.

7 A That's correct.

8 Q What about returning home? That didn't work
9 at some point --

10 A Uh-huh.

11 Q -- along the way here. So is that an option?

12 A It's definitely an option.

13 Q And --

14 A We want him to come home.

15 Q Okay. What's different?

16 A One is we're not in the crisis that we were
17 in before. Things have kind of settled down a little
18 bit. My daughter doesn't live at home anymore. I am
19 -- I'm taking more classes. And this last year and a
20 half -- year and a half, I have walked through so many
21 fires. And I've come out stronger to where -- I -- I
22 talk to Brendan every day. And when Brendan and I
23 talk, if he's upset about something, he calms down by
24 the time he gets off the phone.

25 The periods he was in jail when there were

1 some behaviors were periods where he was kept away from
2 me, that he didn't have access to a phone for weeks.
3 And -- and that was when some of the behaviors
4 occurred. I feel like Brendan and I have such a bond
5 and that I -- I think that Brendan will do well with
6 me.

7 Q And he would be welcome home at this point?

8 A He would be welcomed home.

9 Q How else might that be structured? What
10 other adults would be in his life?

11 A My husband is there, as well as my
12 24-year-old son.

13 Q Okay.

14 A And my husband and I both work from home.

15 Q Okay. So if this were structured as a
16 community control, which is like a house arrest --

17 A Uh-huh.

18 Q -- or which is house arrest, excuse me, could
19 that work?

20 A It absolutely could work. That -- like I
21 said, my -- my husband and I both work from home. We
22 have another man that has been in Brendan's life since
23 this happened. He's a school resource officer. He
24 lives 15 minutes away from us.

25 Q Okay.

1 A He also will remain a constant in Brendan's
2 life. We have --

3 Q Is that -- before we move on from him, is
4 that Jerome Powell we're speaking --

5 A Jerome --

6 Q -- about?

7 A -- Powell, uh-huh.

8 Q Okay.

9 A We have --

10 Q Who else?

11 A We have Tara and Rob Ferry that are here with
12 us that live in our neighborhood. They have a son with
13 autism.

14 Q Okay.

15 A And they are also support system. Rob, he
16 educates -- or he tutors students in computer science.
17 He has offered to work with Brendan.

18 Q Okay. So, so far, these aren't just
19 hypothetical adults in his --

20 A No.

21 Q -- life, they're in?

22 A They're in his life. He talks to Jerome
23 pretty much daily.

24 Q Okay.

25 A Sometimes multiple times a day.

1 Q You're familiar, of course, he's working
2 locally in the school with his teacher, Eugene Lopes --

3 A I --

4 Q -- correct?

5 A -- am.

6 Q Is --

7 A Uh-huh.

8 Q Would there be any continuing engagement
9 there possible or --

10 A I would hope so. I hope that Gene will
11 remain in our life forever.

12 Q Okay. Any other adults there that could have
13 some sort of meaningful impact here?

14 A We have Peggy and Doug Harward (phonetic)
15 that were here last time --

16 Q Okay.

17 A -- that helped with homeschooling Brendan.
18 They also are a fine Christian family with strong
19 faith, who couldn't be here today, but have written a
20 letter in support of Brendan, and that they also will
21 remain in his life.

22 Q Okay. Everyone is -- will be part of this
23 apparatus if it comes --

24 A Everyone.

25 Q -- to that?

1 A Everybody wants the best. My entire family
2 is here supporting us.

3 Q Let's go back to Jerome Powell for a minute.
4 Is that also a placement option?

5 A Jerome has offered to take Brendan.

6 Q Okay.

7 A He wants to take Brendan. He -- he feels led
8 by God to be in Brendan's life. Jerome has worked as a
9 paraprofessional. And he has worked as a school
10 resource officer. And he has a son with autism. He's
11 married to an RN. They have committed to being in
12 Brendan's life.

13 Q Do you feel that -- that this number of
14 people, and perhaps more --

15 A Uh-huh.

16 Q -- that this number of people can allay any
17 concerns for public safety that might be held?

18 A I think we can, because Brendan is always
19 going to be with one of us. He's not going to be out
20 in public on his own. He will be with one of us.

21 Q Okay. And do you envision continuing to, you
22 know, pull the levers on medication and counseling, et
23 cetera?

24 A I do. His therapist that's been with him for
25 the last -- since 2020, has --

1 Q Ms. Gilchrist.

2 A -- said -- Ms. Gilchrist said that she will
3 continue working with him.

4 Q Okay.

5 A She's talked to him a couple of times on the
6 phone since he's been in jail. And she looks forward
7 to would go with him.

8 Q And she's a therapist?

9 A She is a therapist.

10 Q And that's -- her willingness to engage is
11 based on knowing everything, and having --

12 A No. She knows -- yeah, she knows everything,
13 but she's also my personal therapist. She's seen how
14 I've grown over the last year and a half. And she sees
15 that we are able to manage Brendan and that she would
16 remain a constant. She -- she is a wonderful woman
17 that's available at a phone call.

18 Q All right. As the judge decides what to do
19 here today, is there anything else you feel he needs to
20 know?

21 A Brendan has -- he's had a hard life. He
22 started out as a foster care baby who struggled. And
23 he's felt abandoned by his birth family. And he felt
24 abandoned by us when I sent him to South Carolina. He
25 struggles with autism and behavioral issues. But other

1 than that year, where we had just extreme chaos from
2 medical stuff going on, I was able to manage Brendan,
3 because I knew Brendan and I knew his triggers and I
4 knew his needs and his strengths.

5 And I beg you to let him come home with me. I
6 want my son back. Thank you.

7 MR. TEIFKE: I don't got other questions.

8 THE COURT: Let's take a break.

9 MS. CLARK: That's fine, Judge.

10 THE COURT: Let's take a 10-minute break. The
11 Court will be in recess 10 minutes.

12 (A recess was taken at 10:02 a.m., and
13 proceedings resumed at 10:16 a.m.)

14 THE COURT: All right. Ms. Depa, if you'll
15 come back.

16 All right. Ms. Clark, you may proceed.

17 MS. CLARK: Thank you, Your Honor.

18 CROSS-EXAMINATION

19 BY MS. CLARK:

20 Q Good morning, Mrs. Depa.

21 A Good morning.

22 Q I wanted to go back through some of what
23 Mr. Teifke had talked to you about. He kind of went
24 through a timeline with you.

25 A Uh-huh.

1 Q It's my understanding that, as you've
2 indicated, your son was -- started the Baker Acts,
3 what, 2018, was it?

4 A Yes.

5 Q Okay. And eventually, you moved him to
6 Springbrook in November of 2019?

7 A That's correct.

8 Q And he stayed there almost a year?

9 A That's correct.

10 Q Okay. So he was out November of 2020, and
11 then went into ECHO here in Flagler County in November
12 of 2020?

13 A That's correct.

14 Q Okay. Now, going back to when Brendan was
15 living at home, there were several violent outbursts at
16 home, correct?

17 A Throughout his life he had problems with
18 aggression. When he would become -- when -- when he
19 would have like an emotional meltdown, he would become
20 aggressive.

21 Q And he'd been aggressive with you?

22 A Yeah. Not to the point of causing any
23 bruises, but more like pushing and stuff like that.

24 Q Okay. But aggressive with his dad?

25 A Maybe pushing.

1 Q Okay. With his sister?

2 A Pushing, hitting. He and his sister both
3 with hit each other.

4 Q Okay. And I knew you had mentioned that you
5 were fearful of Brendan around his sister; that right?

6 A At that time around -- both of them around
7 each other, that she was very impulsive, as well,
8 having just gone through brain surgery.

9 Q And she's no longer living with you?

10 A No, she's not.

11 Q And where is she living?

12 A She has her own housing. She's working.
13 She's going to church. She's doing very well.

14 Q Okay. And how old is she? What's the age
15 difference?

16 A She's 20.

17 Q So she's, what, about a year older?

18 A A little bit more than a year, about
19 18 months older.

20 Q Okay. And once he got to Springbrook, I know
21 you said initially you and your husband would try and
22 visit, was it once a month?

23 A We were -- we were trying to, yes.

24 Q And then obviously COVID hit, and that
25 disrupted?

1 A That's correct.

2 Q Were you made aware, while he was there, some
3 of the issues he was having at Springbrook?

4 A I was.

5 Q And you agree that this particular program,
6 as far as you understood it, they specialized with
7 autism; is that correct?

8 A That's correct.

9 Q And it was a residential program,
10 obviously --

11 A It was.

12 Q -- because he was up in South Carolina. But
13 even while he was there, were you aware that he had
14 attacked the staff?

15 A I was.

16 Q Physically attacked them?

17 A I was.

18 Q Were you aware that he was head-butting
19 staff?

20 A I was aware.

21 Q And I think he had punched the doctor
22 multiple times?

23 A I was aware.

24 Q Aware of that, as well.

25 Throwing chairs, other objects?

1 A I was aware.

2 Q Okay. And then you, as a family, decided to
3 place him in ECHO when insurance would no longer let
4 him stay at Springbrook; is that right?

5 A Correct.

6 Q And he moved into ECHO, you said, November of
7 2020?

8 A Correct.

9 Q And I think you indicated the plan was that
10 was going to be a short-term placement with the hope of
11 him coming home; is that right?

12 A That's -- that's correct.

13 Q Okay. But he ultimately, obviously, lived at
14 ECHO from September of 2020 until, what, February,
15 March of '23?

16 A That's correct.

17 Q Okay. And were you aware that while he was
18 at ECHO, he continued to have problems with aggression?

19 A Well, it was an intensive behavioral group
20 home, so I would expect him to have issues there.

21 Q Okay. Were you aware that he attacked other
22 residents?

23 A I was aware that there were fights that
24 happened. And most of that was -- happened in the very
25 beginning when he first got there.

1 Q Okay. So were you aware in late August of
2 2022 that he had attacked a housemate physically, and
3 that it required attention from the nurse, the other
4 housemate?

5 A No, I was not aware of that.

6 Q Okay. Were you aware at -- in the end of
7 August 2022 that he was groping female staff
8 inappropriately?

9 A I -- so what I had heard about that situation
10 is that he touched a female staff in the car, I think,
11 and said something along the lines of she was pretty or
12 something like that.

13 Q Right.

14 He touched her three different times on the
15 way to school?

16 A I mean, I wasn't aware of how many times, but
17 I was aware that he had touched her in the car as they
18 were driving to school. And he said that she was
19 pretty or something like that.

20 Q And then in March of 2022, he had ripped the
21 door off of a wall and charged at staff. Were you
22 aware of that?

23 A No.

24 Q All right. So fair to say that his
25 aggressive behavior was continuing well into his stay

1 at ECHO; is that right?

2 A According to what you're reading, but yes,
3 that he -- but again, it was an intensive behavioral
4 group home where APD had determined, around December,
5 that he no longer met being a level six and that was a
6 level five. So he was definitely showing progress in
7 that APD determined that he was no longer a level six,
8 he was a level five.

9 Q And you said that while he was staying at
10 ECHO, your family, I think it was you and your husband,
11 would take turns and see your son about twice a month;
12 is that right?

13 A Correct.

14 Q But you all never brought him home to visit?
15 It was always you coming here?

16 A That's correct.

17 Q And why was that?

18 A I asked him. I wanted him to come home and
19 spend a couple of weeks with us in the summertime,
20 because I was hoping that that would be a good
21 transition to start bringing him home. I requested it
22 of Brendan, but Brendan was afraid that it would make
23 him too emotional to come home and then turn around and
24 have to go back.

25 Q Now, you --

1 A And --

2 Q -- had -- I'm sorry.

3 A I'm sorry.

4 Q You would agree that Brendan does not have
5 any issues with drugs and alcohol; is that right?

6 A He does not.

7 Q Right.

8 He doesn't use any type of --

9 A He does not.

10 Q -- drugs?

11 Other than medications he's supposed to be
12 taking from the doctors, he --

13 A Correct.

14 Q -- doesn't use drugs?

15 A That's correct.

16 Q Doesn't abuse alcohol?

17 A No, he doesn't.

18 Q Okay. And I know that you have tried to do
19 some research for yourself to find placement for him --

20 A That's --

21 Q -- correct?

22 A -- correct.

23 Q And I think you mentioned two facilities.
24 One was Flyland?

25 A Flyland.

1 Q Flyland. Okay.

2 A Yes.

3 Q And you would agree that Flyland is primarily
4 treatment for drug addiction?

5 A No. I thought so, too. And when I reached
6 out to my insurance company for things that they were
7 sending me --

8 Q Uh-huh.

9 A -- and I said, you know, most of what you're
10 sending me is saying drug abuse and addiction. And
11 they're like, no. They all have -- all the ones that
12 we're sending you and these places, they have a whole
13 mental health portion that's separate from that. So I
14 verified that there was a mental health track that had
15 nothing to do with addiction.

16 Q Okay.

17 MS. CLARK: Your Honor, can I have the podium?

18 THE COURT: Yes. There you go.

19 MS. CLARK: Hold on.

20 THE WITNESS: And they do, I think, have --

21 MS. CLARK: Just give me one second. I don't
22 have a question. I'm just trying to get my computer --

23 Okay.

24 BY MS. CLARK:

25 Q Okay. So I looked up Flyland. You would

1 agree that this is the facility that you had
2 discovered?

3 A Well, Flyland has multiple facilities.

4 Q Right.

5 They have one in Florida and, I think --

6 A Uh-huh.

7 Q -- one out --

8 A Yeah, I can tell --

9 Q -- out of state.

10 A -- you the exact name if you need the exact
11 name of the place.

12 Q No. My question to you is, because we can
13 see right here, they have one in Boca Raton, West Palm
14 Beach, Okeechobee, and then something out in
15 California, Pompano Beach, correct?

16 A Uh-huh.

17 Q That's your understanding?

18 A Yes.

19 Q Okay. And so I'm looking at their website.

20 When you look at their treatment, and they say what
21 they treat; you would agree that's listing off, more or
22 less, drug treatment?

23 A I can't see the screen from here.

24 Q There should be one right in front of you.

25 A It's not showing on it.

1 Q I don't know why. Is it working?

2 A It's starting to come on.

3 Q Okay.

4 A It's coming up.

5 Q Let me know when it's up.

6 A Okay. Can I turn it?

7 Q Sure, if it turns.

8 A I guess not. I have to move. Okay.

9 Q Is it working?

10 A Uh-huh.

11 Q And so can you see where it says, Flyland

12 Recovery Network?

13 A I do see.

14 Q And then where it says, what we treat?

15 A Uh-huh.

16 Q And you would agree what's listed under there
17 is drug treatment and alcohol treatment?

18 A That is true.

19 Q Okay. And then you also would agree that
20 their facilities are not secure? What I mean, by that
21 is they don't have fencing around their facilities. If
22 a -- if a person wants to leave the facility, they just
23 walk out the door?

24 A Well, there would be staff there to stop
25 them.

1 Q Right.

2 But there's no gates. There's --

3 A Uh-huh.

4 Q -- no barbed wire. It is not a secure
5 facility; is that correct?

6 A I don't know enough to tell you all the
7 details of their facility. But we do have the rep on
8 the Zoom. If you would like to ask the rep, he's on
9 there.

10 Q I'm asking you because you researched it.

11 A Uh-huh.

12 Q And so my question to you is, this is not a
13 secure facility, is it?

14 A I was told that it was a top of the level for
15 residential, that I was told that it would meet his
16 needs for residential.

17 Q Again, were you told it was a secure
18 facility?

19 A I was told that it was a top of the line for
20 residential.

21 Q Okay. You're not answering my question.

22 A I'm answering it the best I can.

23 Q Okay. In looking at their video where they
24 show their facilities, we can clearly see their
25 facilities are not gated. Would you agree?

1 A I can't see the facility.

2 Q Is it playing a video for you?

3 A No, it's not. Now it's -- it's kind of like
4 -- there's no, like, picture of the outside. And this
5 is California.

6 Q No, I know. Previously it was the Florida --

7 A Yeah, no --

8 Q -- facilities.

9 A -- I -- I don't know which building we're
10 looking at, because I think we're looking at multiple
11 different places. I see a wall.

12 Q And with Onyx, which can you see on your
13 screen in front of you?

14 A I do.

15 Q Okay. This is the Onyx that you had looked
16 into; is that right?

17 A That's correct.

18 Q Okay. And you would agree that this facility
19 is also not a gated facility?

20 A I don't know that.

21 Q Okay. Now, when you talked about Brendan
22 when he was younger, I got the impression early on, you
23 didn't necessarily agree with some of the, I guess you
24 called them labels, when he was being diagnosed with
25 different things?

1 A I don't know that I didn't agree with them.
2 I -- as an occupational therapist, our goal was always
3 to treat clients with what their individual strengths
4 and needs were.

5 Q Uh-huh.

6 A As -- as a professional, I am not about
7 labels. And I did not want him to have a label that
8 followed him throughout any kind of documentation and
9 -- and insurance companies and everything else. I was
10 more about getting to the bottom of what he needed and
11 working on what he needed.

12 Q And so you were resistant to some of the
13 diagnoses because you were afraid that that would be
14 labeling him. Is that a fair statement?

15 A That's fair.

16 Q Okay. And I also got the impression, from
17 your testimony with Mr. Teifke, that you were hesitant
18 about medications, as well?

19 A I was.

20 Q That you didn't necessarily think that the
21 medications were the best thing for him?

22 A I was -- wasn't hesitant about all
23 medications, but his high -- the high dose psychiatric
24 medications that have lots of side effects, a lot of
25 the same side effects of the drugs, as far as what

1 they're supposed to treat, it can also cause the same
2 exact thing. So something that's supposed to treat
3 anxiety can cause anxiety. Something that's supposed
4 to treat depression can cause hallucinations.

5 So all these drugs have side effects that I
6 was concerned with.

7 Q And I'm assuming that this would just be you,
8 I guess, Googling the drug and reading for yourself
9 what possible side effects would be; is that right?

10 A That, and then when I would get pamphlets.
11 So, you know, I would get pamphlets. Like, we -- we
12 actually got the Abilify. And I read on there that it
13 could cause all kinds of major neurological issues.
14 And so after reading that and seeing that I was
15 managing him through structure and through having a
16 behavior plan that we followed at home and having him
17 where he knew what his day was going to be like and I
18 was there with him with homeschool families, I didn't
19 feel at that time I needed to put him on that kind of
20 medication when he was young. Because I was managing
21 it.

22 Q But fair to say, as time went on, your
23 ability to manage it wasn't working?

24 A And that's when I put him on the medication.

25 Q And again, you would agree that as time went

1 on, you, as a family, couldn't manage Brendan?

2 A We couldn't agree with all the chaos and --
3 and the crisis that was going on in my house with my
4 mother and my daughter and then eventually my husband's
5 heart attack.

6 Q Well, I would assume, as a mother, to make a
7 decision to send your child to live --

8 A Uh-huh.

9 Q -- multiple states away --

10 A Uh-huh.

11 Q -- in a mental hospital would probably be a
12 difficult one, a --

13 A It was extreme --

14 Q -- desperate one?

15 A It was extremely difficult. And I didn't
16 expect it to be a year. I expected it to be a few
17 months, not a year.

18 Q But I would assume, as a mother, that it's
19 almost out of desperation that you would have to send
20 him so far because you couldn't do it at home, you
21 couldn't handle him anymore. Is that a fair statement?

22 A And that we had to send him so far away
23 because the insurance companies didn't have anything
24 local. And I was struggling with my daughter having
25 had brain surgery and my mother going through

1 pancreatic cancer.

2 Q I'm not discounting --

3 A Uh-huh.

4 Q Please don't think that. I'm not discounting
5 that you had --

6 A But I --

7 Q -- a lot going --

8 A -- want to --

9 Q -- on.

10 A -- make sure it's -- that it's known that
11 it's not him. If this had not been going on, I could
12 have managed him. I couldn't manage him because of
13 everything else outside of him. It was not, I couldn't
14 manage him if we hadn't gone through this.

15 Q I know you said your husband at some point
16 had a heart attack. When was that?

17 A Yeah. He had a heart attack in September of
18 2020.

19 Q Okay. So during the pandemic?

20 A Yes.

21 Q And thankfully, I -- I believe, he fully
22 recovered; is that right?

23 A He did.

24 Q And so after he recovered from his heart
25 attack, Brendan, though, still remains at ECHO --

1 A Uh-huh.

2 Q -- correct?

3 A Correct. We -- well, I mean, it was a period
4 of recovery that he was --

5 Q Sure.

6 A -- you know, going through cardiac rehab and
7 medications and having to wear a machine. So we went
8 through a long period of the recovery.

9 Q You would agree that didn't take three years?

10 A Brendan wasn't there for three years.

11 Q Brendan moves in September of 2020. And he
12 is --

13 A No.

14 Q -- discharged -- into ECHO?

15 A No.

16 Q In November --

17 A November.

18 Q -- of 2020.

19 A Yeah, November of 2020.

20 Q And then discharged after this incident in
21 February of --

22 A Correct.

23 Q -- '23?

24 A Yes.

25 Q And you said your husband had his heart

1 attack in September of --

2 A Uh-huh.

3 Q -- 2020.

4 A Uh-huh.

5 Q So we're talking about several years --

6 A Right.

7 Q -- that go by --

8 A Right.

9 Q -- but Brendan doesn't return home?

10 A I offered -- first of all, I wanted to do a
11 step down procedure to where Brendan would start coming
12 to our house and spending, you know, weeks during the
13 summer and things like that with us so that we could
14 transition to Brendan being home. I had offered --
15 Brendan didn't want to do that because Brendan was
16 afraid it would be too hard for him to come and go. I
17 offered to find him a group home closer to us so that
18 we could spend more time together as a family. He
19 didn't want to do that.

20 He wanted to stay at Matanzas High School. He
21 wanted to graduate Matanzas High School. It wasn't
22 because we didn't want Brendan closer to home. Brendan
23 wanted to be there at Matanzas.

24 Q And you had mentioned that you found
25 placement in a group home somewhere in the Tampa area?

1 A I did.

2 Q And this group home, is this similar to ECHO?

3 A It is.

4 Q In what way?

5 A It's an intensive behavioral group home.

6 Q And what level?

7 A He -- they can take a level six.

8 Q And was there a reason why you didn't place
9 Brendan there back in 2020?

10 A I didn't know about them. And they weren't
11 available back then. Back then there were -- so like
12 what happens is, when they're looking for a group home,
13 they put out -- APD puts out a statement to all the
14 group homes who has availability, who has a bed. There
15 were only a couple of places that had a bed, and ECHO
16 was one of them. They interviewed Brendan, and they
17 took him. I never wanted Brendan across the state. I
18 would have much rather have been able to see Brendan
19 weekly.

20 Q And you would agree that your son, Brendan, I
21 think you had mentioned that when he was younger, is
22 very intelligent? He was reading --

23 A Uh-huh.

24 Q -- at a young age?

25 A Uh-huh.

1 Q Is that a yes, ma'am?

2 A Yes, it --

3 Q Okay.

4 A -- is.

5 Q And I apologize, but we have to make sure
6 to --

7 A I'm sorry.

8 Q -- get it on the record. That's okay.

9 So he sounds like he's a very intelligent
10 young man; is that correct?

11 A He had his strengths along with his
12 weaknesses.

13 Q Sure. I think everybody does.

14 A Uh-huh.

15 Q But my impression from you was, even at the
16 age of four, he was reading, writing --

17 A Uh-huh.

18 Q -- sentences.

19 A He was.

20 Q Which you would agree is atypical for a
21 four-year-old?

22 A Yes. I think that he's twice exceptional.

23 Q Okay. And he always did well with you
24 through homeschooling academically?

25 A Correct.

1 Q And even when he transitioned eventually to
2 Matanzas, the public school, academically, he was doing
3 pretty well?

4 A I think that he was, like, behind a lot, and
5 I think he needed a lot of prompting. From my
6 understanding, he frequently had -- he would avoid
7 doing his work. He would put his head down and go to
8 sleep. Some of that could have been the medications
9 that he was on that made him real sleepy. So he
10 frequently would lay his head down, or he would avoid
11 doing the work. He was behind.

12 He did well in a computer class, but in the
13 rest of the classes, in his IEP, they stated that he
14 was behind in his work. And we were thinking it was
15 going to probably take him another year or two just to
16 get caught up from being behind.

17 Q And you mentioned the computer class. He was
18 actually in a mainstream, I think, advanced computer
19 class; is that correct?

20 A Right.

21 Q Yes. Because again, he is an intelligent
22 young man. That was not so -- as --

23 A Well, yeah, but that's --

24 Q -- much of a concern?

25 A -- one of his strengths.

1 Q Okay. And you had mentioned when he was at
2 ECHO, that they would have periodic, I don't know if
3 they were meetings or what have you with the
4 psychiatrist; is that correct?

5 A That's correct.

6 Q And then ECHO participated in those meetings,
7 but you didn't necessarily --

8 A That's --

9 Q -- participate?

10 A -- correct. Because it was how they did the
11 telehealth. And he was physically there, and I wasn't.

12 Q Okay. So you didn't participate in the --
13 the, I guess, progress meetings with the psychiatrist
14 while he was at ECHO?

15 A No, I did not. But that, again, I said it
16 was a telehealth, and I was physically over on the
17 other side of the state. I always talked to Donna
18 before and afterwards, but being there on the call, I
19 was not on the call.

20 Q Okay.

21 A If there was ever an issue, we would ask --
22 you know, I would -- I would call the psychiatrist and
23 set up the call.

24 MS. CLARK: All right. Thank you. I don't
25 have any other questions.

1 THE COURT: Mr. Teifke, any redirect?

2 MR. TEIFKE: No redirect.

3 THE COURT: All right.

4 You may step down. Thank you.

5 Mr. Teifke, you may call your next witness.

6 MR. TEIFKE: Eugene Lopes.

7 THE CLERK: Can you raise your right hand?

8 Do you swear or affirm the testimony you're
9 about to give is the truth, the whole truth, and
10 nothing but the truth, so help you God?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

12 THEREUPON,

13 EUGENE LOPES,

14 called by the Defense as a witness, was duly sworn
15 and testified as follows:

16 THE COURT: All right. You may proceed.

17 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you, Judge.

18 DIRECT EXAMINATION

19 BY MR. TEIFKE:

20 Q Can you state your name, please?

21 A Eugene Lopes.

22 Q And where do you reside, sir?

23 A I reside in Palm Coast.

24 Q Okay. And what do you do? What -- where do
25 you work?

1 A I am a retired special education teacher.

2 Q Okay. How long have you been retired?

3 A I've been retired for four years now.

4 Q Four years.

5 A Uh-huh.

6 Q How long did you do that?

7 A I -- I taught in the public schools for a
8 little bit less than 30 years. I also was adjunct
9 professor -- professor at Kean University in New Jersey
10 for 20 years.

11 Q Okay. How did you first become involved with
12 Brendan? I'm assuming you know him.

13 A Well, I didn't know him before. I -- I got
14 to know Brendan -- I -- I became involved the same way
15 pretty much everyone in this room has, is that I saw
16 the video. And personally, I had the same visceral
17 reaction to it as everyone else.

18 Q And you've had a chance to work with Brendan
19 since, correct?

20 A That's correct.

21 Q We'll talk about some more specifics in a
22 mandatory. But just a little more on your -- your
23 chops, your educational background. Explain a little
24 more.

25 A Okay. I have a BA and teacher of the

1 handicapped is what it was called when I got it in the
2 -- in 1993.

3 Q Okay.

4 A I have an MA in special education with a
5 specialty in learning facilities. Again, I taught for
6 20 years at Kean University. And there I thought
7 graduate -- undergraduate classes for people who were
8 going into the field of special education, or who were
9 already teaching and wanting to become special ed
10 teachers.

11 Q What is your interest in special education
12 from -- from the start? It sounds like you enjoy the
13 challenge.

14 A Absolutely. I -- I think like, you know,
15 anything in life, we get into positions. And people --
16 people look at it as a challenge. I enjoy it
17 immensely. But I will tell you that all of my
18 experience has really come from a personal standpoint.
19 I was a commodities broker making a very, very good
20 salary, and I hated every second of it. I had a friend
21 who had a child born. And when we went to the
22 hospital, he told us that his child was born with Down
23 Syndrome.

24 And if you believe in, you know, those moments
25 that give you highlight into where you should go, a

1 week later, I sold my seat on the commodities exchange
2 and found a school to go to finish my college and
3 become a special education teacher.

4 Q Okay. Interesting.

5 So Bachelor's in Special Education, right,
6 and then Master's in Learning Disabilities?

7 A It's -- it -- yeah. It's -- it's special ed,
8 and then you get a -- learning disabilities was my, you
9 know, different places you could go.

10 Q Okay. We, as attorneys, have continuing
11 education requirements. Is there same?

12 A Yeah, absolutely. In New Jersey, we had a
13 requirement of 100 hours of training every five years.
14 And in -- or in -- in my district, we also had
15 meetings, department meetings, twice a month that were
16 specific to what we were doing as special educators.

17 Q Okay. And the CLE, the continuing education,
18 itself, was like an ala carte menu? You can pick what
19 you --

20 A Most -- mostly, that was -- that was things
21 that were -- that would be brought to us in the school.

22 Q Okay.

23 A The -- the -- the -- every school district in
24 New Jersey is required to provide 20 hours a year to
25 all their teachers. And so most of that was done in

1 our in-service days. And -- and sometimes it involved
2 us being part of the gen ed. Because, as special
3 education teachers, we were working with both
4 populations, the gen ed and the special ed populations.
5 So we had this combination where we were doing a couple
6 different jobs.

7 Q Okay. Do you feel that your educational and
8 employment background equipped you well to engage with
9 Brendan?

10 A Oh, absolutely, absolutely. You know, I -- I
11 was -- I was actually part of the first school that, in
12 19, I want to say 94, we were the first school who
13 actually brought an autistic child back into district.
14 At the time, in the early nineties, autistic kids who
15 were classified, not that -- that there weren't
16 autistic kids in school, there were, but they weren't
17 classified as autistic. Were we the first school at
18 that time that brought an autistic child back into
19 district. And -- and it was an -- an -- an
20 enlightening moment.

21 Since then --

22 Q Uh-huh.

23 A -- you know, my -- my guess would be I've
24 worked with, you know, 80 to a hundred students with
25 autism and then much, much more with different

1 disabilities.

2 Q And viewed in retrospect, was your education
3 and the beginnings of your employment a good foundation
4 for this? Or I guess the -- let me ask this, if you
5 hadn't had that -- that specialized education and
6 employment and training, would you feel like you were
7 in a different place to be able to deal with this?

8 A Oh, completely. We --

9 Q How so?

10 A The -- the -- the training we got was a broad
11 umbrella. And -- and so the way I like to look about
12 it -- look at it is you have professional
13 responsibility and you have professional curiosity.
14 The professional -- professional responsibility is, you
15 know, what's in your job description. You've go to do
16 this, this, this, and this, and these are all the
17 things there. Your professional curiosity is -- are
18 those things that aren't there, that you just all of a
19 sudden come on.

20 Particularly, when we first started bringing
21 autistic kids back into school, none of us had really
22 any experience with that population. So that curiosity
23 were -- was not always things that you were told --

24 Q Yeah.

25 A -- you know, get training on this. You just

1 did it because it -- it -- it was interesting and, you
2 know, you needed it to do your job.

3 Q And I'm supposing somewhere along the way
4 there's people who realize that they simply don't have
5 that curiosity?

6 A Oh, you know, absolutely. And if you don't
7 have the -- if you don't have the curiosity, you --
8 you're -- you're not going to survive, you know, in
9 that -- in that setting.

10 Q Can you estimate how much time you've been
11 able to spend with Brendan since you've first engaged?

12 A Yeah. I -- I -- I was trying, as -- as we
13 were thinking about it, you know, how many -- how many
14 hours. I started in November, the end of November --

15 Q Okay.

16 A -- last year. So it's been seven-plus
17 months. You know, we had, you know, some hiccups in
18 there, but for the most part early on it was three days
19 a week for a minimum of two hours a day. I also --
20 there were also weeks where I did five days a week when
21 -- on Fridays when there was no one there, I could stay
22 a little bit longer with him. So I mean, my guess is,
23 I -- I was -- I've been at the -- and the jail would
24 have the records of how many times I was in and out,
25 but --

1 Q Sure.

2 A -- my guess is I was at the -- the building
3 80 to a hundred days and probably spent somewhere
4 around 200 hours --

5 Q Okay.

6 A -- (indiscernible).

7 Q Very good. And of course it's an estimate.
8 And we'll get into the weeds a little more as far as
9 what you actually did with him in a minute. But lastly
10 on that topic, is this compensated?

11 A No, no. This was not -- this -- this was all
12 voluntary. I -- I -- I'm guessing you'll ask me later
13 on, you know, about how it came about; but it's all
14 voluntary. And, you know, and -- and to be clear to --
15 to everyone here, I am not complaining, but it really
16 costs -- it costs me money to do it. And -- and it
17 also cost me opportunity, because I did -- I would
18 really love to be working in the Flagler school system
19 right now. And I -- and while I do sub there, and they
20 have been extremely generous in allowing me to do that,
21 knowing my involvement with Brendan --

22 Q Sure.

23 A -- I have applied for a couple of jobs that I
24 have, I believe I am highly qualified for; and a couple
25 of times I was offered positions that seemed to

1 disappear, I think, after things were --

2 Q I see.

3 A -- you know, more information. And I -- and
4 which I understand from the standpoint of the district,
5 not knowing what --

6 Q Sure.

7 A -- I will say or --

8 Q Okay. Fair enough.

9 So Flagler County School District,
10 specifically, how -- historically, what is your
11 (indiscernible)?

12 A I -- I've been subbing there for the past two
13 years.

14 Q Okay.

15 A I did have a moment where I -- I was being --
16 I had been interviewed about Brendan. And -- and --
17 and so I was called in by Mike Rinaldi about it and,
18 you know, to -- you know, to make it clear that this
19 was -- I was an at-will employee.

20 Q Uh-huh.

21 A And Mr. Rinaldi was extremely generous with
22 his time, spent about an hour with me that day where we
23 talked over, you know, how I felt about Brendan and how
24 I felt about the school. And in the end, and I'm
25 paraphrasing him, he -- he felt that what I was doing

1 was the best thing and what he would hope all of his
2 teachers would be doing in advocating for a student.

3 Q Well, just so I understand that, right,
4 excuse me, the two-year run up to February 2023, you
5 had been embedded in the Flagler schools as a sub?

6 A I -- I -- I had been a sub, yes. I -- I
7 would work usually a couple days a week, two, three
8 days a week.

9 Q Okay. And so you'd get to know other
10 personnel, teachers --

11 A Yes.

12 Q -- other subs --

13 A Yes.

14 Q -- et cetera?

15 A Yes.

16 Q Okay.

17 A And -- and -- and I -- and I -- I would like
18 to say, too, that I am tremendously impressed by their
19 work ethic. They're -- they're -- you know, they are
20 overwhelmed. It's -- it's -- you know, I -- I believe
21 the -- the school board would love to pay them what
22 they're worth. What I will say is that particularly
23 with -- I -- I -- I started to get more involved in
24 doing the self-contained classes, the special ed
25 classes. And I greatly enjoyed it to the point that

1 with the para -- you get -- you get less money to be a
2 para subbing than you do for a teacher.

3 I became close enough with the paras that I
4 offered to sub for them for the less money, because a
5 lot of them were coming in when they were sick and
6 because they knew that -- that no -- people weren't
7 picking up the para jobs when there was a sub needed.

8 Q Okay. Resources are stretched pretty thin,
9 it sounds like?

10 A Yeah, yeah. You --

11 Q Okay. So are you specifically working as a
12 sub exclusively with this subset of students, special
13 need or no?

14 A No. I -- I -- I will -- I will work in the
15 building. Whenever there is an opportunity for me to
16 be in the -- the special ed classes, I -- I actually
17 will jump on it. I have the -- the teachers and the
18 paras have my phone number and will often call me and
19 say that they're taking off, you know, in two weeks,
20 can I sub for them --

21 Q I see.

22 A -- or would I be able to sub. And then we
23 would have to do a -- play a game of putting it in one
24 place where I catch it. And --

25 Q I see. Okay.

1 So you've seen it from kind of both sides?

2 It's --

3 A I've seen -- I've seen the whole.

4 Q Okay. Are there special challenges in
5 dealing with special education students?

6 A Absolutely. And -- and -- and you have -- it
7 -- it's -- it's why, you know, having the -- an IEP is
8 so important. What happens is, though, as a sub coming
9 in, you have to rely on -- you're walking into a room
10 with --

11 Q Sure.

12 A -- sometimes no idea about what's going on in
13 that classroom. And often in these special ed classes,
14 I would have -- the teachers would leave me notes to
15 say, talk to the -- talk to Sandy, you know, she's
16 the --

17 Q Uh-huh.

18 A -- when she was a para. Each class had a --
19 one para that was in the class at all -- you know, talk
20 to Sandy, she'll fill you in on, you know, on what kids
21 -- because there's -- you know, special ed has -- the
22 confidentiality of special ed is a -- is a sacred
23 thing, particularly being someone who lives in the
24 community. So but you don't want to be blindsided by a
25 kid that you shouldn't, you know, put even a comforting

1 hand on, that that would set that kid off. So --

2 Q Okay. Let's define some things here. So
3 when you say para, we're talking about
4 paraprofessional?

5 A Paraprofessional.

6 Q And --

7 A Yeah.

8 Q -- based on you -- how long you've been doing
9 this and what you've seen, what do you -- what do you
10 see as the role there?

11 A The para -- the paraprofessional, I -- I
12 would say that -- and I -- and I believe I was a very
13 successful teacher over -- and left with a very good
14 reputation. And I would say the paraprofessionals are,
15 with our more difficult students, are the backbone to
16 how it works. They are with those students the entire
17 day. You know, for instance, when Brendan would go to
18 another class -- you know, when I would -- when -- and
19 I had students like that, they would go to different
20 classes, but the paraprofessional would remain.

21 So those are the people who had the most
22 information on that student, had the most day-to-day
23 contact, minute-to-minute contact, would eat lunch with
24 them. So -- so the most knowledgeable about -- when
25 they're a one-on-one para, the most knowledgeable about

1 that student.

2 Q Okay. And is there -- excuse me. Is there
3 plenty of information on offer for the para?

4 A Yes. The -- the -- you know, a para should,
5 number one should see the goal -- should understand the
6 goals and objections. There are -- there are a number
7 of parts to an IEP. Some of them are confidential and
8 don't get shared with the para, and that's more of the
9 background information; but there are things, like
10 goals and objectives, you know, what -- and -- and
11 that's more the educational part of it. You know,
12 because that para is working one-on-one with that
13 student, they need to know what the goals are. And the
14 behavior plan is what the paraprofessional is going to
15 be mostly responsible for keeping intact, doing.

16 Q That's kind of the toolkit, itself --

17 A Yeah.

18 Q -- right, the -- the behavior plan?

19 All right. The IEPs, let's talk about that
20 a little bit. You're familiar with these, obviously
21 having been --

22 A Yeah.

23 Q -- doing what you --

24 A I -- I --

25 Q -- do?

1 A I -- I would guess that -- that over the
2 years, I probably were involved in 1,500 IEPs and 800,
3 maybe more, IEP meetings.

4 Q So okay. The generation of the IEP, itself,
5 you're --

6 A The -- the --

7 Q -- boots on the ground?

8 A The teacher who is responsible, if I was
9 teaching a student in science, I would be responsible
10 for that part of it.

11 Q Sure.

12 A And in each one, in science, there would also
13 be behavioral goals in there, that as the teacher, I
14 would be responsible. So at the end of the year -- I
15 -- let -- let me just -- initially, an IEP team with
16 the parents put the IEP together. Once the teacher is
17 involved, now the teacher and -- has the most knowledge
18 of that student. So it is the teacher who writes the
19 goals and objectives and works with the child study
20 team to put together an inclusive behavior plan.

21 Because sometimes there's -- like, in -- in
22 Brendan's, Brendan's has 25 things in his behavior
23 plan. And that's a lot for a teacher or a para to keep
24 track of. So you try to -- you try to make sure
25 there's not stuff in there that's not necessary.

1 Q So the IEP is a means by which to not only
2 optimize educational achievement, but also behavior; is
3 that fair?

4 A Yes. And -- and it's important that -- that
5 -- I think this sometimes gets lost in the general
6 public, an IEP is a legal document. It is a document
7 that, as a teacher, I sign that IEP saying, I am going
8 to follow this as is. And if I think there's something
9 wrong with it, I have to go back to the child study
10 team, who has to go back to the parent or guardian and
11 say, we want to amend this, we want to fix this.
12 There's -- there's something in here that's not
13 working.

14 Or I can't just unilaterally change that.

15 Q It's a requirement of federal law itself,
16 right?

17 A Yes, yes.

18 Q All right. The I in IEP, individualized --

19 A Individualized.

20 Q -- right?

21 It has to be narrowly tailored to the person
22 -- the kid?

23 A Correct.

24 Q All right. And that takes into account lots
25 of information; is that fair?

1 A Yes. And -- and information that, you know,
2 goes back years. It's -- it's not like, you know,
3 while -- while -- an -- an IEP is a living document.
4 We call it as living document because it can be changed
5 at any point. And it's always one of the things at an
6 IEP meeting when you're talking to a parent who maybe a
7 little uncomfortable with something in there, you --
8 you make sure that they understand that this is can be
9 changed. Right now this is what we believe, but it --
10 it's not in here forever. There's not -- it's not in
11 permanent ink. You follow me?

12 Q Yeah.

13 In your experience, how successful can
14 students be when the IEP is designed well and followed?

15 A Designed well, followed, and modified when --

16 Q Uh-huh.

17 A -- needed; it -- it -- it -- look, it's been
18 around for -- we -- we've had that, this law in place,
19 for 25 years. About 20 -- no, more. I'm sorry. And
20 we're going to be closing in on 50 years, it's 1975.
21 So --

22 Q I'm sorry, you said we have what in place
23 for --

24 A The -- the law.

25 Q The --

1 A The law.

2 Q Oh, I'm sorry, I didn't catch the word.

3 A Oh, I'm sorry.

4 Q Okay.

5 A Yeah, the law has been --

6 Q Okay.

7 A -- in place for -- and this part of it, the
8 IEP part of it, hasn't changed in all that time. For a
9 reason, it works. And it works when we -- when we are
10 diligent about following it and diligent about making
11 changes when necessary and that we don't go off and
12 just say, well, let me try this, no, let me try that.
13 And -- and as someone who, you know, has gotten caught
14 a couple of times, you know, when you try to do the
15 right thing, it blows up in your face. So it --
16 there's a reason.

17 And the success rate, it -- it doesn't -- you
18 know, nothing works a hundred percent. But I can tell
19 you that for me, personally, the majority of my
20 students went to college, worked jobs.

21 Q So you've tracked some of these -- these --

22 A I -- I am --

23 Q -- stories?

24 A I have -- I have one student I talk to almost
25 every day, who I had, who he's 32 now. I have another

1 student who, you know, called me a month ago to let me
2 know that her boyfriend had broken up with her and that
3 she was upset and she just wanted to talk to me. I --
4 I -- I am in touch with a number of my students, even
5 though I've been retired for quite awhile now.

6 Q Okay. Okay. When we talk about disability,
7 that's a pretty big intent. More specifically to these
8 circumstances, have you had any experience with
9 autistic children?

10 A Yes, yes. So and like I said, earlier, I --
11 you know, I -- in 1994 was the first time we were
12 introduced in public schools to having autistic
13 children in the schools. But since then, you know, my
14 -- my last couple years teaching here, I've probably
15 had more autistic children in my classes than -- than
16 not.

17 Q Do you find that it -- it often overlaps with
18 other disorders?

19 A Yes. And -- and it -- it's -- it's just a,
20 you know, and -- and you can see it's often not the
21 autism that is the most debilitating part of, you know,
22 debilitating aspect of that -- that person, it can be
23 the comorbid circumstances that come in. And attention
24 -- attention deficit disorder, ADHD, emotional issues.
25 You know, there's -- there's -- sometimes, I -- I

1 think, you know, the greatest -- the greatest quote
2 I've ever heard about autism, and apologize for not
3 remembering the person's name who said it was that,
4 when you've met one person with autism, you've met one
5 person with autism.

6 Q All right.

7 A And it's because it -- it is not -- we -- we
8 try to -- even using that umbrella term, you know, the
9 -- in the spectrum disorder --

10 Q -- sure.

11 A -- it doesn't work because, you know, there's
12 millions of different ways we can go inside of that.

13 Q You've -- you're probably aware that Brendan
14 also has been diagnosed along the way with disruptive
15 mood dysregulation disorder, intermittent explosive
16 disorder. You mentioned ADHD. You've also had
17 experience in your career and learning path with those
18 disorders, as well?

19 A I -- I will be honest, the explosive disorder
20 was the first time I had heard it.

21 Q Oh.

22 A But I -- I have had students who have had,
23 you know, clearly behavioral issues that -- that
24 impacted their ability to learn and their ability
25 sometimes to be in a classroom.

1 Q When, in your experience, are things most
2 likely to go awry when you're dealing with someone that
3 has disability, be it on numerous fronts or a single
4 disability, to the extent that that is a thing? Where
5 are things most likely to go off the rails in your
6 experience?

7 A You -- you know -- you know, it -- it -- most
8 likely when -- well, I'll -- I'll say early on in the
9 -- when -- when we first get introduced, when we don't
10 know the person that well. And then when we stray from
11 what we are supposed to be doing. When we -- we -- we
12 take paths that are a little bit different. Again, you
13 know, doing things for the right reason --

14 Q Right.

15 A -- you know, with the -- with the -- the
16 right goals. And, you know, with the hopes and the --

17 Q Right.

18 A -- dreams, that -- that's when -- when we --
19 we move --

20 Q Yeah.

21 A -- off and -- and that's when things kind of
22 can fall off the rails on it.

23 Q And I'm imagining it's a temptation of sorts.
24 I mean --

25 A It's --

1 Q -- look, I think in this situation this is
2 going to work, but it's just not in the IEP, it's not a
3 suggested approach?

4 A Yes.

5 Q It's got to be tempting.

6 A Yes. And -- and -- and it is -- it is why we
7 -- in -- in the -- you know, in special ed why the
8 personal connection is -- is so important.

9 Q Personal connection, you said --

10 A A personal connection with the student.

11 Q Sure.

12 A That -- that when you have that personal
13 connection, you -- you learn. And -- and then it
14 doesn't mean that you can change things. Again, that
15 means you go back and say, you know, I'd like to try
16 this with whoever. But you -- you need to talk to your
17 teammates, who -- who you work with that student, the
18 child's study team, the parents. It's a -- it's not a
19 simple process -- process where one day you go, wow,
20 I've got a great idea.

21 And having burnt by that great idea more than
22 once --

23 Q Right.

24 A -- I -- I will tell you, it's never a great
25 idea.

1 Q Okay. Okay. How do you feel, if at all,
2 that your understanding of autism, or any of these
3 comorbid conditions, a view -- affects how you view
4 behavior? Does it affect it?

5 A Personally, for me?

6 Q Yeah. As opposed to --

7 A Oh.

8 Q -- someone like me who has no knowledge of
9 the subject matter viewing the --

10 A Again, this --

11 Q -- same thing here.

12 A -- goes back, this really goes back to the
13 curiosity part, that, you know -- you know, when you --
14 when you come up, again, with something -- and, you
15 know, it's like anything, you know, in any profession,
16 when you come up against something you haven't seen
17 before, it's the curiosity that should drag you in.
18 And it's the -- the -- that part of it that -- that
19 helps you to pinpoint what will work, what won't work,
20 what I need to stay away from. I mean, it's usually
21 staying away from things that are more important that,
22 you know, getting close.

23 And but -- but when you start injecting your
24 own feelings into --

25 Q Uh-huh.

1 A -- that without vetting it, it becomes a
2 problem.

3 Q Have you ever been on the wrong end of
4 student behavior?

5 A At a number of times. And I've -- I've been
6 spit on. I've been kicked. I've been punched. I've
7 been called fat a couple times. And I've thinned out.
8 But I've also -- you know, I've also been -- I've been
9 bit. I -- I -- I had an incident where I was walking
10 -- I was -- I wasn't even doing anything with -- I was
11 helping the student in that he was having a very
12 difficult time just getting to the bus, and so I would
13 walk him out to the bus. And all of a sudden, I feel
14 on my arm, and I lift up and the kid is hanging from my
15 arm having bitten. That meant six months where the
16 school district required me to go for HIV testing --

17 Q Uh-huh.

18 A -- because the kid broke my skin. And, you
19 know, and -- and it wasn't for any reason. I was just
20 walking alongside him.

21 Q Right.

22 A Yeah, so it -- it happens. Computers thrown
23 at me, you know.

24 Q And I guess this might close the loop on my
25 last question, what you -- how you just answered, but

1 does your knowledge going into that of special needs
2 inform how you react to that?

3 A Oh, I --

4 Q Because I can tell you, someone like me, I
5 have a certain predictable reaction.

6 A Yeah, yeah. And -- and -- and in -- in those
7 circumstances, it is so important to -- to kind of go
8 back into your training. And -- and it doesn't come
9 automatic. You know, when somebody -- when a kid is
10 hanging from your arm, it's not automatic that you --
11 that you don't want to, like, slap and say, get off;
12 but in that case, I had a walkie-talkie with me, too,
13 and where I was able to call the principal and say, Ed,
14 we might -- we have a little issue out here. But not
15 escalate it. That is -- that is the thing you want to
16 avoid at all costs. Don't escalate.

17 Q Training and experience matter there?

18 A Absolutely.

19 Q Now, in your experience when the right
20 approach is taken, and the -- the people engaging with
21 these students employ the right approach, can it work
22 and that be --

23 A It -- it --

24 Q -- successful?

25 A It -- it --

1 Q How much can it be modulated?

2 A It -- it -- it works. Does it work a hundred
3 percent of the time? No. Because we -- we can't
4 anticipate everything that --

5 Q Of course.

6 A -- that -- that -- that might happen. And --
7 and -- and we are, you know -- people have this
8 impression of special ed teachers as some sort of above
9 the fold, but we're people. We like what we do. We --
10 we love what we do. You know, so when it goes -- when
11 we move -- when things happen, it's falling back on the
12 experience and just making sure that -- that you don't
13 make it worse.

14 Q Okay. Let's talk about Brendan specifically.
15 You first met him when?

16 A I first met Brendan in November of last year.

17 Q Okay.

18 A And just as a very quick back story, like
19 everyone else, when I saw the video, I was appalled. I
20 had a visceral reaction to it. And I've told Brendan
21 this, and I have told his mother this, that I -- my
22 initial response was pretty much the same as everyone
23 -- everyone, that how -- how can this happen.

24 And then I'm guessing a month, six weeks after
25 the incident take place, was when I read Leanne Depa's

1 article in the paper about Brendan. I cried when I
2 read it. I cry now when I think about it. I also was
3 ashamed of myself, that as someone who has dedicated my
4 adult life to working with children with disabilities,
5 that I didn't even think further into it, deeper into
6 it to see, you know, that -- that things happen for
7 reasons.

8 And -- and so what I did was, that day I --
9 because it was pretty -- pretty easy to track down
10 Leanne, since she did write that she was an
11 occupational therapist, and I called her that day, and
12 -- and I'm going to guess this was March, April, and
13 asked her if there was -- and explained what I just
14 said and -- and asked her if there was something I
15 could do. Because I realized that she was in Tampa --

16 Q Right.

17 A -- and I was here in Palm Coast.

18 Q Okay. I've managed to go 18 months without
19 consuming any of noise on this, media, nothing. So
20 what was it in that, what you read, that so radically
21 shifted your -- your perspective from this visceral
22 reaction to a video to sympathy? Was it the mention of
23 disability? Or you tell me.

24 A No, no. I -- I -- I will tell you that my
25 empathy and sympathy towards parents who have kids who

1 have disabilities started with that first student. And
2 that first student, Anthony, we had him for three
3 years. And he was still the only autistic kid included
4 in school. We finished in the school he was in, and he
5 went to another school. That lasted two months before
6 he was sent back to an out-of-district placement. His
7 mother contacted myself and the other teacher that
8 worked and asked us just to have lunch with her and
9 Anthony, you know, and catch up.

10 And -- and Anthony was pretty much nonverbal.
11 He was not -- he would not have been an ideal candidate
12 for --

13 MS. CLARK: Your Honor, I'm going --

14 THE WITNESS: -- inclusion --

15 MS. CLARK: -- to object. I'm not sure that
16 we're answering the question.

17 THE COURT: Sustained.

18 Restate the question.

19 THE WITNESS: Yeah, that's fine. So but --

20 THE COURT: Hang on.

21 MR. TEIFKE: Just --

22 THE COURT: Restate the question.

23 MR. TEIFKE: -- a little more targeted, I
24 guess, a question.

25 BY MR. TEIFKE:

1 Q You -- you indicated that you read something
2 that was authored by Brendan's mom --

3 A Okay.

4 Q -- right? And based on that, now you're
5 feeling a different way about --

6 A Right.

7 Q -- what you saw on video.

8 A Yeah. Because --

9 Q So --

10 A Because I had -- because I had spent my whole
11 life advocating for parents and for students. And in
12 this case I went the opposite way without any other
13 knowledge except for a video.

14 Q I see. Okay.

15 That provided context for you that
16 mattered --

17 A Yes.

18 Q -- (indiscernible). All right. I see.

19 So when did you -- so you are interacting
20 with his mother. You're gathering information, I'm
21 guessing, before --

22 A Yes.

23 Q -- you first see --

24 A Yes.

25 Q -- Brendan?

1 A Yes.

2 Q And so --

3 A Yeah.

4 Q Okay. And when did you -- I think I asked
5 you that already, but your initial meeting with
6 Brendan, was it at the jail, I'm guessing?

7 A Yes. Because of the time that -- that I was
8 speaking to Leanne, since Brendan was a juvenile, he
9 was sent to Jacksonville. So Leanne and I had spoken a
10 number of times and met personally a number of times.
11 And then -- and I'm not sure if it was Leanne or myself
12 who contacted Chief Engert at the jail --

13 Q Okay.

14 A -- and when he was -- when he was brought
15 back to palm -- well, to -- to Flagler.

16 Q And how did the initial face-to-face go? Is
17 there a breaking-in period, who --

18 A Yeah.

19 Q -- are you?

20 A Yeah. Well, what I'm going to say, that
21 Chief Engert is my hero. Chief Engert, when -- when we
22 approached him about this, he made sure I had a meeting
23 with him, and he was very clear at that time that this
24 is a -- this isn't a local case. This is a worldwide
25 case. And, you know, we cannot have this go bad.

1 So I had an extensive meeting with him. And
2 then he also wanted to make sure that Brendan and I
3 were going to be a match, that that was going to work.
4 And so on, I believe, I was going to say November 30th,
5 or somewhere around there, he arranged for us to come
6 in. And the weird thing that day was that they brought
7 Brendan in, and he had no idea why he was being brought
8 in.

9 Q Right.

10 A And we had that initial meeting. And again,
11 you know, as a credit to Chief Engert, this was -- the
12 -- the decision to go forward was mine, I -- if I
13 wanted to; but it also was Brendan. He specifically
14 asked Brendan, is this something you want to do. APD
15 at the time, I don't -- I'm not sure Brendan was
16 completely, you know, sure what was going on; but he
17 did -- he did agree to it.

18 Q Okay. Other initial impressions? Any, you
19 know, hallmarks of disability as you've seen it over
20 the years or --

21 A Yeah. You know, the initial meeting was --
22 he was guarded. He didn't, you know, look much at you.
23 He -- he -- he didn't speak a whole lot in answering
24 when questions were asked of him. And I -- I think
25 some of that was that -- that, you know, he didn't --

1 this -- this was -- he didn't know what was going on.
2 So it was -- you know, but, you know -- you know,
3 clearly, I would see the -- the inattention, you know,
4 at times moving away; but I -- I -- I also have come to
5 know that -- that while he may not be looking at you,
6 he is listening.

7 Q Is developing trust worthwhile in that --

8 A You know, it's -- that was -- that was -- the
9 beginning of this was all about trust. And -- and it
10 was trust on both of our parts.

11 Q Sure.

12 A You know, I -- I -- I had to believe that I
13 could trust him, and he had to believe that I was there
14 for the right reason, that -- that I was -- well,
15 Brendan -- Brendan said to me, the -- the second or
16 third day we were there, he said to me, everybody hates
17 me. Why don't you? And great question, a great
18 question. Because he had only heard the negatives.
19 And that's when I had actually shared my story with him
20 about how in the beginning, you know, I -- I -- I
21 wasn't team Brendan.

22 Q Right.

23 A You know, so -- so yes, the -- the trust is
24 -- and it is two-way. Because if -- if I didn't trust
25 him, I would not have been able to have continued to

1 come back.

2 Q Sure. Mutual trust has been achieved then?

3 A Oh, absolutely.

4 Q All right. Let's talk about just
5 specifically what you're doing with him while you're in
6 these -- while you're visiting him. What's the plan?

7 A The -- well, the plan was -- and -- and --
8 and again, going -- and this is something, for me, that
9 I'm doing for the first time. And I -- I guess it's a
10 good thing that I can say that this is the first time
11 I've ever been inside of a jail. So it was a new
12 experience for me. So but they have a program set up
13 at the jail. And again, kudos to the sheriff, Sheriff
14 Staly, and -- and -- and Chief Engert, you know, in
15 having this there.

16 So there is a program that is available to the
17 inmates. Not enough of them take advantage of it. So
18 I was kind of given a quick introduction to it by the
19 person, Paul, who -- who runs the program in the jail,
20 by Travis Thomas, who is the -- works from -- it's --
21 it's run through Flagler Technical College. So, you
22 know, I had to learn the -- the programs. I had to
23 learn the materials. I had to learn, you know, what --
24 you know, again, having not done GED training before.
25 And that -- that is the goal, the goal is for him to

1 get his GED.

2 Q Okay.

3 A I had to learn GED -- you know, what the GED
4 was, to the point that I took the -- myself, to educate
5 myself on how --

6 Q Sure.

7 A They're -- they're pretty hard.

8 Q Was -- have you had plenty of access to him
9 for these purposes?

10 A Chief Engert has basically said, you know,
11 whenever I wanted to come, I was welcome. And -- and,
12 you know, we did work out times, because we want --
13 because the rooms are often used for a lot of things.
14 You know, if you saw this week, they had their
15 celebration for their electric -- electrical engineers
16 program. So we did work out schedules where I would
17 come this time, this time, this time. But a lot of
18 time when the rooms weren't being used on Fridays, I
19 would come in and maybe spend three or four hours on a
20 -- on a -- on a Friday because there was nobody in
21 there on a Friday.

22 Q Do you get the sense that there's -- these
23 are exceptional efforts being made to accommodate you
24 interfacing with Brendan?

25 A These are extremely exceptional

1 circumstances.

2 Q Okay.

3 A The chief, you know, understands that -- he
4 understands that -- you know, everybody in there is
5 different.

6 Q Right.

7 A But he understands that, you know, Brendan
8 at, with his age and his disabilities, brought a whole
9 other perspective to it. And I -- I do believe in fair
10 -- that the chief will welcome the help I'm giving to
11 be done --

12 Q Uh-huh.

13 A -- for other people in there.

14 Q Sure.

15 A He -- this is not Brendan specific. I am the
16 one that volunteered, but it's not Brendan specific.

17 Q Okay. So the GED track he's on, that's
18 consisting of what? Is there coursework? Are there
19 quizzes? Like, what does it --

20 A Yes.

21 Q -- look like?

22 A Yes. You -- you -- you start out -- he
23 starts out by taking assessments to find out where he
24 is in -- you'll -- you have -- the four areas are
25 reading and writing, math, social studies, and science.

1 Brendan is -- is a very gifted writer --
2 writer. He's as gifted a student as I have ever had in
3 his writing. And I -- I -- I am talking about the
4 mechanics of writing, not just what he writes, the
5 mechanics. He -- you know, he -- he -- he's one of
6 those people that puts a period -- he -- he uses
7 semicolons. I don't know how to use a semicolon. So
8 he -- he uses things like that, that -- and he'll --
9 and, you know, I'll say, why did you -- he goes,
10 because it's supposed to. It's separating two things
11 here.

12 So and then so you get those assessments. And
13 then they have computer programs, which are fantastic,
14 that will gear individually. So it works towards the
15 -- it kind of works towards the individualization of --
16 of a program for him. And it kind of let's you go
17 through the things that you're good at and get them out
18 of the way and focus on those things and keep coming
19 back to those things that you have trouble with.

20 So Brendan, I believe, within two months,
21 Brendan did pass the reading and writing --

22 Q Okay.

23 A -- part of the GED. He is on track to do the
24 science and social studies. And the reason we really
25 haven't been able to finish that is because there were

1 computer issues at the -- at the jail. And Flagler
2 Technical College was undergoing some renovations, so
3 they weren't offering the testing. But the science and
4 social studies, I believe Brendan is ready to take it.
5 And the math, for the past three weeks, I -- I -- he is
6 someone who -- he does not like math.

7 Q Uh-huh.

8 A And it's very difficult for him. He has come
9 in with a whole different attitude toward it. He wants
10 to get this done where he take -- he'll ask me for
11 work. Can you give me -- I can't get percentages down
12 was the last, I can't get percentages down, can you
13 give some extra work? And then we would sit there and
14 do -- so some of it is -- are face-to-face.

15 Q Sure.

16 A A lot of is done on the computer, which he
17 does very, very well --

18 Q And he --

19 A -- learning -- learning from the computer.

20 Q And he sounds very motivated all along this
21 -- the way to --

22 A Oh, yeah.

23 Q -- (indiscernible)?

24 A In -- in the beginning, he -- he -- you know,
25 it -- took a little time, but -- and -- and I would

1 call myself kind of a therapeutic tutor, in -- in that,
2 you know, sometimes he had things he had to talk about.
3 So we would pull back and do that, and then we would
4 get back to work. He would always ask, can I take a
5 break? He would never just take a break.

6 He often needed to kind of walk around, which
7 he was in shackles and stuff. And, you know, I -- that
8 was difficult, but he would, you know, he needed to do
9 that.

10 Q Right.

11 A And the main thing that we had to work on was
12 stamina, you know, how long can you stay at a task.
13 You know, I -- I am pretty sure that a year ago that
14 even this, sitting in court for this long a period of
15 time would be very, very difficult for him. So we
16 worked on stamina.

17 Q Okay.

18 A You know, it -- it -- it wasn't just math,
19 science, social studies, reading.

20 Q You're -- you're able to assess this personal
21 growth, it sounds like, as well as educational --

22 A Yeah.

23 Q -- progression?

24 A Yeah. Brendan -- Brendan is a -- he -- he --
25 he's -- he's a much different person than the person I

1 met, you know, eight months ago. He's -- you know,
2 there's -- there's more maturity to him. There's much
3 more patience. He -- he has tremendous compassion,
4 particularly toward me. I -- I happen to have had
5 three close friends pass away during this time. And he
6 has shown incredible compassion to me when my -- my dog
7 was sick where I -- I couldn't come a few times. And
8 -- and that was one of the things we had in the
9 beginning is Brendan was -- had difficulty when I
10 wasn't there. And -- and I had to say, look, here's
11 our choices, we can come when I -- we can do this when
12 I come or we cannot do it at all.

13 Q Uh-huh.

14 A And I said, you make the choice. And his
15 choice was, no, I want you to come. But the compassion
16 that he -- that he shows, the calmness. And now, this
17 determination to get his GED finished. He --

18 Q Right.

19 A He wants this done. As a matter of -- it's a
20 matter of pride. And it's also something that he has
21 expressed to me that he wants to make his mother proud
22 of him. And he feels that he has let her down. And he
23 wants her to be proud of him.

24 Q It sounds like your level of engagement with
25 him, it's more than educational, it's more than a

1 therapy session; it's personal, would you say, in --

2 A It -- it -- it's personal.

3 Q -- many respects?

4 A It's personal. And -- and -- and I -- you
5 know, and -- and --

6 Q Are you comfortable with that?

7 A I'm -- I'm very comfortable. And this is --
8 this, you know, who I am -- this is who I am.

9 Q Yeah.

10 A And -- and it is -- it is who I am. That's
11 why I'm still in touch with a student who's 32 years
12 old who's autistic, who works in a -- in a kitchen in a
13 hospital. And that's -- that's who I am. And I'm very
14 comfortable. It makes -- it makes it so much better
15 for both of us when we -- it's not a job, it's not
16 where I wake up, oh, I'm going there; it's that, I'm
17 going to see Brendan today.

18 I've told him, he's made me a better person.
19 He's made me more compassionate. He's made me more
20 spiritual. Because he's a very spiritual person, also.

21 Q Ever a moment there where you were afraid of
22 him?

23 A No, not for a second.

24 Q As far as assessing potential, I mean, you --
25 you're a teacher, you deal with kids, there's many sort

1 of outlook, I'm sure, you formulate. Do you assess
2 Brendan as having potential?

3 A He -- he has potential to do some really
4 wonderful things. He -- like I said, he's a gifted
5 writer. But he also has the ability to -- he -- he has
6 written a couple of books. And he has this ability to
7 keep these books, not only on paper, but in his head.
8 And he can pull out characters. And -- and he can
9 describe this -- so he has this -- he also has -- he --
10 he also -- and -- and I don't have a complete sense of
11 it, because we've only -- but he -- he also seems to be
12 very knowledgeable about computer technology. And --
13 and I know this is where we got into, you know, all,
14 you know, some of his --

15 Q Right.

16 A -- problems, but it is -- but he has a
17 fascination --

18 Q Yeah.

19 A -- with -- with computers and how they work.
20 And he actually programs, too, which is, you know, a
21 rather --

22 Q Sure.

23 A -- interesting thing that I know nothing
24 about.

25 Q Exactly.

1 Do -- do you feel that a routine matters
2 with him? Or maybe the better way to ask it --

3 A Yeah.

4 Q -- is a broken routine --

5 A That --

6 Q -- matters?

7 A Yes.

8 Q How so?

9 A However, I'm going to -- I'm going to say
10 that routines matter. Routines matter for, you know,
11 most -- most of us in our life, routines matter. For
12 -- for many autistic kids, routine is critical. You
13 know, we would say, you know, preparing for it. And
14 early on, I -- I would give Brendan countdowns and say,
15 you know, we have an hour left, we have 45 minutes
16 left, we have 30 minutes left. I don't -- I don't have
17 to do that as much anymore.

18 Q Okay.

19 A It was also very important early on that if I
20 said I was going to be there, I was there. That part
21 of the routine. Because while you, you know, even lose
22 track of, you know, time, he knew what day it was and
23 he knew Tuesday, Thursday -- Tuesday, Wednesday,
24 Thursday, you're coming. You know, and then if I
25 didn't come on a Thursday and I didn't come back until

1 next Tuesday, well, why weren't you here Thursday?

2 And so I -- I did get in the habit of where I
3 would -- when I was going to miss, I would call Leanne,
4 because I know she would be in touch with him, and say,
5 let Brendan know this happened today. I can't come.
6 However, I do want to say that he now handles that
7 quite well. Much, much better.

8 And -- and he'll say to me, oh, my -- my
9 mother told me, blah, blah, blah, blah. So he --

10 Q Is that -- do you think that's as a result of
11 discussions you've had with him about --

12 A I -- you know, I --

13 Q -- dealing with it --

14 A I -- I --

15 Q -- or --

16 A I think it is -- I think -- look, I -- I
17 think it's -- I -- I -- look, I'm -- I'm a piece. I'm
18 a -- I'm a -- I'm a piece to this puzzle.

19 Q Sure.

20 A And, you know, but I see the -- the -- the
21 officers in the prison treat him with respect. And to
22 a certain point, they're protective of him. I know one
23 of the officers has been a little bit overly protective
24 of him, to the point that she kind of separated him and
25 a friend. And -- and it was out of precaution. It

1 wasn't out of, you know, any punishment thing. So I've
2 -- I've seen him adapt to his world and adapt to his
3 circumstances.

4 He's -- he's growing. He's -- he's growing.
5 And -- and unfortunately, by not having this in the
6 past, it delayed that growth.

7 Q Right.

8 A But it's coming. It's coming.

9 Q I've -- I've shared the observations that
10 you've just alluded to about the level of care and
11 attention -- attention the jail staff has given him.
12 It's been quite exceptional. You -- you would agree
13 with that?

14 A I -- you know, like I said, and I -- I -- I
15 also want to say, the -- the -- the respect they show
16 me when I come in. You know, do you need, sir, you
17 know, do you need this door open, sir? Do you need --
18 do you need me to go get this, sir? So there's a --
19 there's a -- the sheriff and the chief have put
20 together a jail where they are trained to make it the
21 best situation possible for a jail.

22 Q Right.

23 A And to people -- and for those who have to
24 come and visit.

25 Q I don't know if you -- did you hear his

1 mother testify?

2 A Yes.

3 Q Okay. She had mentioned that his
4 historically noise -- noisy situations, environments
5 can be a problem. Have you had any chance to make
6 any --

7 A Yes, yes.

8 Q -- observations or --

9 A I have, actually. Because we -- we did have
10 times when, you know, we would do -- we would do our
11 own thing, me and -- him and I together. But there
12 would be sometimes when there were other people, you
13 know, in the room with us. And, you know, they would
14 make noise, that kind of -- that bothered him a little
15 bit. Not to the point that he was, you know, saying
16 anything, but it was bothering him.

17 But I did get to experience, we had a fire
18 alarm went off one day when we went in there. And he
19 was -- so I had to cover his ears. I actually gave him
20 pencil erasers bought I didn't have any headphones to
21 put on to put in his ears. And then the bathroom was
22 actually there that was a little bit less noisy. So
23 noises and things like that, you know, clearly do
24 bother him and distract him and, you know, can keep him
25 from doing what he's supposed to be doing.

1 Q The -- and you're -- you're still working
2 with Brendan, correct?

3 A Yeah. I saw him on Thursday.

4 Q Yeah. Okay.

5 The judge will have some options to consider
6 here, one of which is some sort of community-based
7 sanction. Meaning, not out there.

8 A Yeah.

9 Q Would there be continued opportunity for you
10 to work with Brendan?

11 A If --

12 Q And if so, how so?

13 A Well -- well, you know, as -- as Leanne said,
14 this is -- I -- I truly believe this is a lifelong
15 commitment. If Brendan is placed near here, I will
16 happily continuing doing what I'm doing. I would also
17 happily do it if he's not here, do it through video
18 calls, like, you know, Zoom calls and things like that.

19 I -- I look forward -- because -- because my
20 grandkids have kind of -- you know, there have been
21 times where I haven't been able to do things with my
22 grandkids because I was committed to doing -- working
23 with Brendan. And they know of Brendan. And I am
24 really looking forward to my grandkids meeting Brendan.
25 Because I want them to see the extraordinary -- this --

1 this -- this was worth it. Even though I couldn't take
2 you to cheer, you know, these nights; this was worth
3 it, because, you know, I was working with this young
4 man, this person who you're going to really --

5 Q Right.

6 A -- like.

7 Q And you would have no reservations whatsoever
8 about introducing Brendan into the -- your --

9 A Well --

10 Q -- your life, obviously, but --

11 A Oh, I --

12 Q -- family members?

13 A Oh, absolutely. I -- I -- like I said, I
14 look forward to. I -- I -- and I want them -- because
15 they all know -- they all know of him.

16 Q Okay.

17 A And they also know he did something wrong.
18 You know, they also know that he -- that he made a
19 mistake. They know I come to jail to -- to do this.
20 But I -- I want them to see, you know, why I felt it
21 was so important to dedicate this amount of time.

22 Q You're -- you're in this for the long haul?

23 A For the long haul.

24 Q All right.

25 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you, sir.

1 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

2 THE COURT: All right.

3 Ms. Clark?

4 MS. CLARK: I don't have any questions. Thank
5 you.

6 THE COURT: All right.

7 Thank you. You may step down.

8 THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.

9 THE COURT: Counsel, do you want to approach,
10 please?

11 MR. TEIFKE: Sure.

12 THE COURT: I just want to talk about timing.

13 (A sidebar conference was had that was unable
14 to be heard, and, therefore, not transcribed.)

15 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Teifke, you may
16 call your next witness.

17 MR. TEIFKE: Jerome Powell, Judge. He's on
18 Zoom.

19 THE COURT: Okay. I see him.

20 Mr. Powell, this is Judge Perkins. Can you
21 hear me okay?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

23 How do I sound? I'm clear?

24 THE COURT: Unfortunately, we can't hear you.
25 So let me try something --

1 THE WITNESS: Okay.

2 THE COURT: -- here. I'm going to put this
3 mute on for just a second. Then I'm going to send you
4 a message that asks you to unmute by clicking that.
5 Now try.

6 THE WITNESS: How is that, sir?

7 THE COURT: No, that didn't work, either.
8 Sometimes it's at your end somewhere.

9 THE WITNESS: All right. Hold on. Because I
10 see my mic.

11 THE COURT: See if your microphone is turned
12 on. I assume you're doing this from a laptop or
13 computer.

14 THE WITNESS: How is that, sir?

15 THE COURT: Yeah, unfortunately, no. So it's
16 -- I think it's showing that your -- your microphone is
17 turned off.

18 THE WITNESS: Okay. Hold on.

19 THE COURT: (Indiscernible) enough that we can
20 hear you.

21 THE WITNESS: Lizzy, Lizzy.

22 Shoot.

23 Lizzy.

24 THE COURT: All right. So why don't we do
25 this, that -- that's going to be your next witness,

1 right?

2 MR. TEIFKE: Right. It doesn't have to be,
3 but it -- it was going to be.

4 THE COURT: Right.

5 MR. TEIFKE: Yeah.

6 THE COURT: So and you said it's going to be a
7 fairly short witness.

8 MR. TEIFKE: Yes.

9 THE COURT: We're going to take a lunch break,
10 either way. Let's take our lunch right now a little
11 bit early.

12 MR. TEIFKE: Okay.

13 THE COURT: And so I'm -- I'm going to ask you
14 to come back at 1:00, which will be about an hour and
15 15 minutes. That will give you a few minutes maybe to
16 talk to Mr. Powell and -- and walking through making
17 sure that we can hear him --

18 MR. TEIFKE: Right.

19 THE COURT: -- through the Zoom connection.
20 And then we'll start up promptly at 1:00. Then you
21 have three more witnesses, you think?

22 MR. TEIFKE: Three after that, yes, Judge.

23 THE COURT: All right. Including --

24 MS. CLARK: And, Judge, just so you know,
25 Ms. Libby has indicated that she can hear him on her

1 Zoom. So I don't know if it's something on our end. I
2 don't know. That's what she was saying.

3 THE COURT: Okay. I have no idea.

4 So why don't we do this, we can work with
5 Mr. Powell a little bit when we --

6 THE WITNESS: Hello.

7 THE COURT: -- once we adjourn.

8 So we'll --

9 THE WITNESS: Hello.

10 THE COURT: -- get some --

11 THE WITNESS: (Indiscernible).

12 THE COURT: -- lunch. Let's stay here for
13 just a minute and see if we can work with Mr. Powell
14 and get him up --

15 MR. TEIFKE: For sure.

16 THE COURT: -- running. But we'll start his
17 testimony at 1:00.

18 MR. TEIFKE: All right.

19 THE COURT: All right.

20 MR. TEIFKE: Very good.

21 THE COURT: So the Court will be in recess.

22 Thank you.

23 (A recess was taken at 11:44 a.m., and
24 proceedings resumed at 1:00 p.m.)

25 THE COURT: All right. Are we ready to start

1 back?

2 MR. TEIFKE: Yes.

3 MS. CLARK: Yes.

4 THE COURT: Okay.

5 So with regard to Mr. Powell, let's me go
6 ahead and send Mr. Powell a message asking him to
7 unmute. Okay. So he's not going to hear me until I
8 unmute.

9 All right. Mr. Powell, good morning -- or
10 good afternoon.

11 THE WITNESS: Yes. How are you doing, sir?

12 THE COURT: Perfect. We hear you loud and
13 clear. Thank you.

14 THE WITNESS: Nice. No problem.

15 THE COURT: Let me just make sure everybody is
16 hearing him loud and clear. Good.

17 Okay. We're good.

18 All right. Mr. Teifke, are you ready to
19 proceed?

20 MR. TEIFKE: I am, sir.

21 THE COURT: Okay.

22 THE CLERK: Can you raise your right hand?

23 Do you swear or affirm the testimony you're
24 about to give is the truth, the whole truth, and
25 nothing but the truth, so help you God?

1 THE WITNESS: I do.

2 THEREUPON,

3 JEROME POWELL,

4 called by the Defense as a witness, was duly sworn
5 and testified as follows:

6 MR. TEIFKE: All right.

7 DIRECT EXAMINATION

8 BY MR. TEIFKE:

9 Q Can you state your name, please, sir?

10 A I'm Jerome Powell, Jr.

11 Q All right. And where do you live?

12 A I live in Hillsborough County close to Tampa,
13 Florida.

14 Q Hillsborough, okay.

15 And what do you do for work?

16 A I am currently a school community officer
17 with Hillsborough County. I am a former unique needs
18 specialist. It's the same thing as a paraprofessional,
19 just a different title. I did that for two years --

20 Q And --

21 A -- for Hillsborough County.

22 Q And just briefly, school community officer
23 means what?

24 A School community officer is something similar
25 to a school resource officer --

1 Q Okay.

2 A -- but -- but not, you know --

3 Q And -- and do you have other background in
4 the school system, itself?

5 A No. Just with that.

6 Q Just with that?

7 A Just with those two, yes.

8 Q And we'll get into a little more detail in a
9 second, but just for starters, do you know Brendan
10 Depa?

11 A Yes, I do.

12 Q Okay. How did you become interested in this
13 matter?

14 A Well, with the Brendan Depa situation, I saw
15 it -- well -- well, I heard about it just like everyone
16 else did, I guess, through social media. I saw the
17 video and just -- just with my background, it made me
18 pay attention to it.

19 Q Okay. And what specifically in your
20 background sparked your interest here?

21 A Wellbeing a unique needs specialist and that
22 I have a son that is autistic.

23 Q Okay. And just a little more on unique needs
24 specialist. What is that?

25 A Unique needs specialist is pretty much the

1 same thing as a paraprofessional, but it's just a
2 different title. But we do exactly the same thing as a
3 paraprofessional.

4 Q I see. Okay.

5 And so you have a firsthand familial
6 experience with autism, you said your son?

7 A Yes.

8 Q Okay. And how old is your son?

9 A My son is 22 years old.

10 Q Okay. And do you, as a result of having
11 raised your son, have experience with autism and its
12 expressions?

13 A Yes.

14 Q Okay. Is it challenging?

15 A It was at first, yes.

16 Q Okay. What changes? Is it a matter of
17 gaining knowledge or something else?

18 A Well, for me, it was denial. Because when my
19 son -- to me, the signs wasn't there at first, or I
20 wasn't aware of it, because at that time I didn't know
21 anything about autism; but my wife, she did. So my son
22 went from saying two- to three-word sentences, talking,
23 joking around like father and son normally do, to one
24 day waking up not being able to talk. He would point
25 at things. He would hum. And it was just things that

1 I really didn't pay attention to because I thought he
2 was joking because me and my son always had a joking
3 demeanor with each other.

4 Until it was one day that my son looked at me,
5 and I knew something was wrong. And at that point I
6 became an advocate for him.

7 Q Okay. I see.

8 And as a unique needs specialist, do you also
9 have experience dealing with children that are
10 otherwise disabled, ODD, ADHD, IED, do you have
11 experience there?

12 A Yes.

13 Q Okay. So you -- you can -- you know what it
14 looks like sometimes when you see it; is that fair?

15 A Yes. I can notice the signs.

16 Q In your --

17 A Well --

18 Q -- experience, how important would you say it
19 is to have an individualized approach to deal with
20 these children with these needs?

21 A It's very important. Because every kid is --
22 or every student, or kid, is different. And you
23 realize that you really have to earn their trust. You
24 have to take a calm approach to them, because they're
25 very sensitive about their boundaries. Every kid is

1 different. Some kids don't mind you being close to
2 them. Some kids do. So you just have to just take a
3 standard approach of being calm and just watch and
4 observe.

5 Q I imagine there's a fair degree of trial and
6 error with that?

7 A Yes.

8 Q All right. Now --

9 A Yes.

10 Q -- specifically talking about Brendan Depa,
11 do you -- have you met him?

12 A I haven't met him personally, no.

13 Q Well, have you communicated with him?

14 A Yes. I have spoken with -- well, the first
15 time I reached out to Brendan, it was via a letter.

16 Q Okay.

17 A And then I left my phone number, and he
18 called me. And that was like late last November, early
19 December. And we have been talking ever since.

20 Q And let's get some more detail there. When
21 you say, talking ever since, are you communicating
22 weekly via letter or by other means? Explain a little
23 more.

24 A No. Me and Brendan, we talk pretty much on
25 an everyday basis. Ever since the first time we talked

1 late November, we make an effort to speak to one
2 another every single day.

3 Q Okay. And so it sounds like the jail has
4 accommodated your -- your engagement with him?

5 A Yes.

6 Q Okay. And what role do you see yourself
7 having in his life in the past X amount of months? Is
8 it mentor, friend, something else?

9 A All of the above so far. Just a mental -- a
10 friend, just to kind of regain his -- his faith in God.

11 Q Do you have an interest in continuing to
12 engage with and work with Brendan?

13 A Yes. At this point I have no choice. I
14 can't say no.

15 Q Okay. Are you in this for the long term?

16 A Oh, yes.

17 Q All right. Now, if the judge were to give
18 Brendan some sort of community-based supervision, how
19 would you anticipate being continually involved in his
20 life?

21 A Whatever I would need to do to make sure that
22 I could help him out.

23 Q Okay. Would that include -- well, let --
24 actually let me back up. So how close in proximity are
25 you to the Depas?

1 A As far as I know, we're not that far. We're
2 probably like a couple minutes away. That was -- you
3 know, that was weird, but yeah, we're a couple minutes
4 away from each other.

5 Q Oh, okay. Interesting.

6 So you're -- you're right in that same area?

7 A Yes.

8 Q All right. If there were a placement option
9 that Brendan ended up there, be it home on house arrest
10 or something similar, do you think you would have
11 personal face-to-face engagement with him?

12 A Yes.

13 Q And what would that look like?

14 A Well, I've talked to my family through long
15 conversation, I -- I would be willing to adopt him if
16 needed.

17 Q It's -- it sounds like it's not your decision
18 alone to make, but you've discussed that with family,
19 and you're aware of the challenges, right?

20 A Yeah, yes.

21 Q Okay. So why? Why would you do that?

22 A Because speaking with Brendan, he -- he's an
23 awesome human being. And I believe that he is worth
24 fighting for.

25 Q Do you assess that he has potential?

1 A Oh, yes. Oh, yes.

2 Q Now, as far as how that could be structured,
3 just so I'm clear, you -- you say you'd be willing to
4 adopt him, you would take him into your home, you
5 would --

6 A Yes.

7 Q -- allow him to live as a family member in
8 your home?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Okay. Would you have any concerns for your
11 safety or anyone else's?

12 A No.

13 Q Have you discussed this with his family, and
14 if so, is -- are -- do you believe that you are a
15 viable option here?

16 A I spoke with his mother. And yes, I believe
17 that I am a viable option.

18 Q Okay.

19 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you very much, sir.

20 THE WITNESS: Uh-huh.

21 THE COURT: Ms. Clark?

22 MS. CLARK: Thank you.

23 CROSS-EXAMINATION

24 BY MS. CLARK:

25 Q Mr. Powell, can you hear me okay?

1 A Yes, I can hear you.

2 Q I just want to make sure I understood. It
3 sounds like you've been talking with Mr. Depa since
4 sometime last year, late last year?

5 A Yes.

6 Q But you've never actually met him in person,
7 it's just been phone calls and letters?

8 A Yes.

9 Q Okay.

10 MS. CLARK: No further questions. Thank you.

11 THE COURT: Redirect?

12 MR. TEIFKE: No redirect.

13 THE COURT: All right.

14 Thank you, Mr. Powell.

15 All right. Mr. Teifke, you may call your next
16 witness.

17 MR. TEIFKE: Slight reorder of things here.
18 I'd call Kimberly Spence.

19 THE CLERK: Can you raise your right hand?

20 Do you swear or affirm the testimony you're
21 about to give is the truth, the whole truth, and
22 nothing but the truth, so help you God?

23 THE WITNESS: I do.

24 THEREUPON,

25 KIMBERLY SPENCE,

1 called by the Defense as a witness, was duly sworn
2 and testified as follows:

3 THE COURT: You may proceed.

4 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you.

5 DIRECT EXAMINATION

6 BY MR. TEIFKE:

7 Q Can you state your name, please?

8 A Kimberly Spence.

9 Q Okay. And where do you live?

10 A Where do I live?

11 Q Yeah.

12 A I live in Rockledge, Florida.

13 Q All right. And what do you do for an
14 occupation?

15 A I currently am the clinical director of
16 Autism Support Services For Specialized Treatment and
17 Assessment Resources, which is a private forensic
18 practice. And I currently work for the University of
19 Central Florida for the Center for Autism and Related
20 Disabilities, which I've done for nearly 25 years as an
21 autism disorder specialist.

22 Q Okay. Educational background to get to that,
23 what -- what's your educational chops?

24 A Excuse me. So my undergrad is in Secondary
25 English Language Arts, which is basically preparation

1 to be an English teacher, my Master's is in Special
2 Education, and my PhD is in Special Education with a
3 content focus on autism and personnel preparation.
4 Meaning I was specifically prepared to train educators
5 and personnel about autism.

6 Q And as far as the -- your Master's and your
7 PhD, how many years are we talking about there?

8 A My Master's was three years, and my PhD was
9 three and a half years.

10 Q Okay. And where did you attend school for
11 those?

12 A The University of Central Florida.

13 Q Central Florida. Okay.

14 And Doctorate in Special Education, you
15 indicated?

16 A Yes.

17 Q All right. The specialized treatment and
18 assessment resources, that's STAR, right, by --

19 A Acronym.

20 Q -- acronym.

21 Give us some more details on what that is.

22 A So the private forensic practice specializes
23 in rendering assessments of individuals who have
24 varying conditions, either mental health conditions,
25 autism, neurological conditions, who come into contact

1 with the criminal justice system. So we work with
2 clients who are arrested for a variety of reasons. And
3 my primary focus is on supporting clients who have
4 autism, development abilities in general, intellectual
5 disability.

6 Q Okay. And what about the other, which is the
7 Center for Autism and Related Disabilities at
8 University of Central Florida, certainly there's an
9 abbreviation there we can use.

10 A Well, why don't we say UCF CARD --

11 Q UCF CARD.

12 A -- how about that?

13 Q Okay. Let's use that.

14 Describe your work at UCF CARD.

15 A So I started working for the UCF Center for
16 Autism and Related Disabilities in 1999. I was hired
17 as the coordinator of educational training programs,
18 which meant my primary responsibility was to support
19 families, and that's birth to death, in developing
20 programs for people with autism to help with behavioral
21 intervention, working in the school, building summer
22 camps, providing specialized training for sexuality,
23 and kind of anything that's needed by the constituency
24 or requesting agency, which could be the school system,
25 that could be a law enforcement agency.

1 And my area of specialty over the last
2 20 years has been providing law enforcement training.
3 So I train first responders. I train SWAT. I train
4 sheriffs, police to identify autism and kind of what to
5 do in terms of crisis intervention and management.

6 Q Okay. Do you lecture?

7 A I'm sorry?

8 Q Do you lecture?

9 A Yes, I do.

10 Q And how long have you been doing that and how
11 often and where?

12 A I've been providing training and lectures for
13 over 20 years. And I've done that internationally and
14 across the United States. I train about autism. I
15 train about the intersect of autism and people that
16 become involved in the criminal justice system. I do a
17 lot of work around prevention, preventing people from
18 becoming involved in the system. People who have
19 caused sexually harmful behavior, how to intervene and
20 what kind of treatment they may need. And a lot of
21 lecturing about what autism is and comorbid conditions
22 that we frequently see in individuals who end up
23 involved in criminal justice.

24 Q Okay. And are you the -- the author of these
25 training programs? Do you develop them?

1 A Yes, I do.

2 Q All right. And you alluded to training law
3 enforcement officers. Is that throughout the state of
4 Florida?

5 A That's throughout the United States.

6 Q Throughout the United States. Okay.

7 Have you trained everywhere in Florida,
8 itself?

9 A Yeah. Every district, yes.

10 Q Okay. And that's specifically also to
11 training school resource officers, so law enforcement
12 within the school setting, correct?

13 A Yes. I've -- I've -- I've spoken at the --
14 the Florida Association for School Resource Officers
15 has a yearly conference, and I've spoken at that
16 conference for 18 out of last 20 years.

17 Q Okay.

18 A Yes.

19 Q Are you on any boards? Are you a board
20 member of any organizations?

21 A I'm currently appointed on an FDLE advisory
22 board, which advises the FDLE regarding people that
23 have autism and other neurological conditions or
24 conditions which might affect them and the way that
25 police and/or first responders respond to them. I'm

1 currently on advisory board with Florida Atlantic
2 University, which is -- has received a grant to develop
3 first responder training across the state. And I'm
4 advising on the development of that material, which
5 will go out statewide in the next three months.

6 Q Okay. And -- and your sphere of knowledge
7 here is beyond autism. You alluded to other
8 disabilities, correct?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Can you specify any that you're speaking of?

11 A I've spent most of my career working with
12 people who have autism, intellectual disabilities,
13 learning disabilities, different kinds of neurologic or
14 genetic conditions. So my area of specialty is -- is
15 essentially in preparing personnel to work with
16 individuals with these kinds of conditions and directly
17 with -- working with these individuals for the purposes
18 of behavioral programming, sexuality intervention and
19 training, or whatever may be needed based on a
20 situation that's maybe not going well for them.

21 Q Have you ever been determined to be a subject
22 matter expert in autism in training law enforcement?

23 A Yeah, yes.

24 Q Okay. For --

25 A For about 18 years, yes.

1 Q Eighteen years. All right.

2 Based on education, experience, et cetera?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Okay. Just so UCF CARD, if I'm understanding
5 it right, you've been there for over 20 years?

6 A It will be 25 years in November of this year.

7 Q All right. So it began in 1999?

8 A '99.

9 Q And continue to work there, if I understand
10 it right?

11 A So I worked full time for the center up until
12 about 2014, 2015, and then I went into private practice
13 full time. So I still work part time for the center,
14 one day a week in -- in that capacity, that's to train
15 law enforcement and first responders.

16 Q Okay. I think it probably goes without
17 saying, but do you think there's plenty of information
18 that needs to be imparted to law enforcement in this
19 specific --

20 A Absolutely.

21 Q -- subject matter?

22 A In identification and deescalation, yes, yes.

23 Q Okay. So to present, your current roles with
24 UCF CARD are part time --

25 A Correct.

1 Q -- correct?

2 And then STAR is full time? What does --

3 A I'm full time.

4 Q -- STAR look like now, as far as what you're
5 doing day in, day out?

6 A Day to day would be, I would say, an equal
7 measure working on cases, doing assessments, what I'm
8 doing today, and in training. Doing training in a lot
9 of different places.

10 Q Okay. Have you trained court personnel;
11 attorneys, judges, et cetera?

12 A Yes.

13 Q All right. The -- what about any -- have you
14 ever presented at professional conferences?

15 A Many -- many times. I've -- I've trained
16 probation and parole. I've trained public defender's
17 offices. I've trained judges. I've worked with
18 prosecutors. I've trained Florida Counsel for
19 Exceptional Children, the Association for the Treatment
20 of Sexual Abusers, social workers.

21 Q And over --

22 A Many times.

23 Q Over the entirety of your career, it's always
24 in some respect hands on with autism, right? I mean,
25 that's essentially -- that's the -- the foundation?

1 A The bulk of my work, yes.

2 Q All right. Including children; is that
3 right?

4 A Children and adults, the lifespan.

5 Q So in addition to your employment, STAR, UCF
6 CARD, also professor, you're a professor, as well?

7 A So I wasn't -- I -- I worked as an adjunct at
8 UCF. I taught at UCF for about 15 years. And in the
9 time I was there, I also helped in the creation of a
10 Master's program for teachers teaching children,
11 school-aged children, with autism. So we developed
12 that starting in the early 2000s.

13 Then I taught three different graduate
14 classes. One was specific to autism, and that was
15 working with undergrad and graduate teachers, or
16 school-based personnel, who wanted to have a
17 certificate in the area of autism. I also taught a
18 graduate course, in transition. So how to transition
19 people from middle school to high school, elementary to
20 middle, high school into adult life; how to transition
21 them when they have varying needs, so a disabling
22 condition, behavioral difficulty, autism, and mental
23 health disorders. And I also taught a graduate course
24 that was specific to just understanding autism, called
25 the Nature and Theory of Autism.

1 Q All right. So we're talking really about,
2 not only just teaching classes, but developing,
3 creating the content, itself, and teaching it?

4 A Yes.

5 Q All right. What is Project ASD?

6 A Project ASD was the Master's grant that I
7 just referred to.

8 Q Okay.

9 A And that -- that project came about right
10 around the time I finished my PhD in 2001. And a team
11 of people, including myself, basically put together a
12 template and an outline and created it. And within
13 two-year's time, by 2004, that project was fully
14 funded. And it's since been funded every -- in every
15 two-year cycle since that time.

16 Q Have you had any experience teaching students
17 like Brendan? You familiarized yourself with him at
18 this point, and we'll get to that. But have you had
19 that type of experience?

20 A Yes. I was -- I worked as a teacher in
21 general education. And then when I received my
22 master's degree, I began teaching special education.
23 So I taught kids that EBD. I taught kids with SLD. I
24 taught kids with autism. I ran a self-contained unit
25 for five years before I went to work for the Center for

1 Autism and Related Disabilities.

2 So yes, I taught students like Brendan --

3 Q And --

4 A -- with a very similar profile.

5 Q Okay. And would that also include consulting
6 with the adults, be it paras or teachers, that in turn
7 deal with students like Brendan?

8 A Yes. As a -- as a teacher of any exceptional
9 education classroom, particularly a self-contained
10 classroom, part of your responsibility as the teacher
11 is to make sure your paraprofessional knows how to
12 interact with the students, understands their behavior
13 intervention plan, and any strategies for deescalating
14 or reenforcement, as it may be based on the student's
15 behavior plan.

16 Q And we'll get a little more detailed on that.
17 But that is something you estimate as is
18 critical, right, in the school?

19 A Absolutely.

20 Q All right. What about any authorship, have
21 you authored -- authored any publications?

22 A I have.

23 Q What? Unless there's too many to list, I
24 don't know, what have you authored?

25 A Essentially, articles about transition, about

1 transition individuals and the use of technology to
2 assist in the transition of students who have autism
3 and providing them supports.

4 Q Okay. And in addition to any publications,
5 what about any other scholarly activity that we haven't
6 already talked about?

7 A I was -- I was on the editorial board for the
8 Journal of Vocational Rehabilitation for almost
9 17 years. And I've been on the board for peer re
10 journal for -- that addresses intellectual
11 developmental disabilities since 2016.

12 Q Okay. And I'm guessing this isn't your first
13 time in a courtroom. Have you testified in court on
14 the topic of autism as an expert before?

15 A Many times before.

16 Q Okay. Any estimate or --

17 A I -- I don't keep track.

18 Q Okay. State, federal, both?

19 A Both.

20 Q Okay. Do you testify solely for the defense?

21 A I testify for both sides.

22 Q Okay. What, like, types of cases to -- if
23 they're criminal cases, for example, what types of
24 cases have you been involved with in your capacity that
25 you're describing right now?

1 A I've been involved in cases involving
2 aggravated battery. I've been involved in cases
3 involving homicide. I've been in cases involving
4 people in possession of child pornography. I've been
5 involved in cases where there's a sex crime of some
6 kind.

7 Q A range of offenses?

8 A Yes.

9 Q How did you become involved in Brendan's
10 case?

11 A I was initially contacted by his mother in, I
12 believe, October of 2023.

13 Q And then thereafter, you and I talked, right?

14 A Correct.

15 Q Have you had any time to spend -- opportunity
16 to spend time with Brendan at the jail?

17 A Yes.

18 Q Okay. And when, if you remember, when was --

19 A I saw --

20 Q -- that?

21 A -- him on March 28th. I believe I saw him
22 the day after Greg Prichard saw him.

23 Q Okay. '24, of -- of this year, correct?

24 A Correct, correct.

25 Q And can you tell the Court how much time you

1 spent with him and what it consisted of?

2 A Yeah. I -- I basically conducted an
3 interview with him for -- I was there for about three
4 hours.

5 Q Okay.

6 A Yeah, just shy of three hours, I believe.

7 Q That's part of your equation in trying to
8 assess things here, right, interviewing Brendan. But
9 there's also other documents and information you've
10 been provided along the way?

11 A Yes.

12 Q Have you reviewed the competency evaluations
13 that were done in this case?

14 A I have.

15 Q And did you have a chance to review
16 Dr. Prichard's written report on his forensic
17 evaluation?

18 A I did.

19 Q What -- were there other psychological
20 evaluations done, as well, that you've had an
21 opportunity to review?

22 A There were evaluations that were a part of
23 the Agency for Persons with Disabilities documentation.
24 There were -- there was, I believe, a psychological
25 that was a part of the Flagler County schools

1 documentation. There was additional information from
2 department -- DJJ personnel, I believe, that had seen
3 Brendan in the interim of the time of the incident up
4 until the time I saw him.

5 Q Okay. Were the APD, Agency for Persons with
6 Disabilities, records voluminous? Was there a lot to
7 look at there?

8 A Yes.

9 Q And there was also, you -- if you were here,
10 you heard reference to Brendan's stay at Springbrook.
11 Were there records on offer there for you to evaluate?

12 A Yes.

13 Q Okay. And did you have a chance to review
14 more case-pertinent documents, such as the arrest
15 report?

16 A Yes.

17 Q Okay. What about any specific school records
18 from Matanzas?

19 A I reviewed several IEPs. I've reviewed his
20 behavioral data that was proffered by the school. I
21 reviewed his behavior intervention plan. I reviewed
22 documentation from the behavioral analyst, who was --
23 who, it appears, authored the behavioral intervention
24 plans during the two years that Brendan was at Matanzas
25 High School.

1 Q Okay. And anything else jumping out? Were
2 there any other court records or -- I'm trying to think
3 of what else you might have relied on or what I've
4 provided you.

5 A The school documentation, APD, a lot of
6 documentation from ECHO, which was the APD-supported
7 group home.

8 Q Right.

9 A There is a great deal of behavioral data from
10 ECHO.

11 Q Okay. And I think you were also, you sat
12 through a full day of testimony already on this, back
13 in whenever that was.

14 A May 1st.

15 Q May, yeah.

16 A Correct.

17 Q Based on the information that you've had, do
18 you feel like it's enough? Did you find yourself
19 wanting more, or were you able to opine based on what
20 you had?

21 A I -- I have definitely many thoughts about --
22 about things that have occurred previously and -- and
23 kind of, I guess, how we're sitting here. Perhaps I
24 need you to ask me --

25 Q Yeah. I -- I think maybe you misunderstood

1 me there.

2 Just as far as what you've been provided, to
3 sit here and offer testimony --

4 A I --

5 Q -- do you feel like you've had enough based
6 on the things we just talked about?

7 A Yes.

8 Q Okay.

9 A Yes.

10 Q And based on that, based on your interview
11 with Brendan and your review of all these records, what
12 do you see as his presenting needs?

13 A Currently?

14 Q Yes?

15 A I believe that he needs appropriate mental
16 health intervention. I believe he needs intervention
17 provided to him by a person, or -- and/or a team of
18 people, who understands autism and co-occurring mental
19 health disorders and has a background in applied
20 behavioral analysis. So somebody that understands the
21 behavioral presentations and has the fluency to
22 understand the contributions of autism, the
23 contributions of mental health, and how that should
24 look along a continuum in terms of treatment and the
25 behavioral provision.

1 Q It -- it sounds like that level of knowledge
2 might not necessarily reside in a single person. You
3 -- maybe a team, I think you alluded to?

4 A I -- I would 100 percent believe it would be
5 a team of people.

6 Q Right.

7 Do you believe that he needs, like,
8 substantial support?

9 A I believe he needs substantial support right
10 now, yes.

11 Q Okay. And as far as, you know, staff, that
12 engages with Brendan, whether we're talking a jail,
13 whether talking a Springbrook, or anywhere else, what
14 level of training, what level of knowledge do you
15 assess the staff should have to do it well?

16 A A high degree of knowledge related to autism
17 and co-occurring conditions. And specifically, anyone
18 interacting with Brendan, or any client, for that
19 matter, should have an understanding what their primary
20 disabling conditions are. And in his case, there have
21 been several different opinions related to what his
22 specific condition is. So I think some knowledge about
23 his history, some knowledge about his -- you know,
24 there -- I know there is not a lot of information
25 related to his birth parents, but there is some

1 understanding.

2 So just understanding neurology, understanding
3 the presenting and diagnosed conditions, and again,
4 having -- having some fluency with behavioral
5 intervention.

6 Q Is what you're describing here what you
7 expect led to this designation that you heard that he's
8 like this level six, this high level of care? Is that
9 all that we're talking about when we assign a level?
10 Is that what we're assessing is how much intervention
11 is needed?

12 A The -- the reference to a level six, which is
13 -- essentially, APD has to make a designation based on
14 the need of the client. So the -- in this case, that
15 reference is related to behavioral need and to
16 additional supports that were needed. They -- some of
17 those were social. Some of those were ongoing need for
18 instruction. Some of those related to skills that he
19 did not possess at the time.

20 I mean, he has been receiving services at that
21 level since he was 15 years old. So they may have
22 changed somewhat, but they're -- it's based on overall
23 looking at the client and their level of needs.

24 Q Okay. Is there a level seven?

25 A I don't know the answer to that question.

1 Q Okay. Suffice it to say, level six is a high
2 level of need and support?

3 A I've only had two other clients in nearly
4 30 years with that designation.

5 Q Okay. What about his upbringing, or what
6 you've learned about his background, you're aware of
7 his family life, you've talked to his other presumably,
8 what else there, specifically, informed your position,
9 if at all?

10 A Related to his biological parents or his
11 adoptive family.

12 Q Well, both, frankly. So biological, were
13 there any -- anything there worth noting?

14 A My understanding was that both of his
15 biological parents have bipolar disorder. So that's
16 certainly something to keep in mind, because when an
17 individual has bipolar disorder, it's highly likely
18 that any offspring will have some kind of either a
19 neurological disorder or some kind of a psychiatric
20 condition. And that's just looking at the propensity
21 of research literature. And I would say, in practice,
22 it's something to pay attention to.

23 Q Definitely worth knowing that information,
24 biological parentage, right?

25 A When -- yes.

1 Q And --

2 A Absolutely.

3 Q And then as you heard, he was adopted at a
4 very young age. What did you learn about just the
5 upbringing did you learn that -- that informed your
6 position at all?

7 A Well, what I learned from speaking with
8 Brendan's mother and -- and also in reviewing a lot of
9 documents, it appears that his family tried very hard
10 to provide him with resources and the kinds of things
11 that he needed to be successful.

12 Q Were the -- these layers of needs known to
13 everybody, based on your review of records, were they
14 known to everyone that was engaging with him, or at
15 least knowable to them? If the question makes sense.

16 A If -- if I understand your question
17 correctly, it appears to me, in reviewing all of the
18 data, that the APD group home, ECHO, was well-apprised
19 of all of his issues, all of the diagnoses, the
20 documentation that had come from South Carolina. Mom
21 had provided them history. There were many, many notes
22 regarding staff that were talking to mom, where mom was
23 relating all of the history, everything that had
24 occurred, ranging from difficulties with his sister,
25 aggression, acting out, very -- a lot of information,

1 including her husband having a heart attack.

2 So there was a lot of information that was
3 shared about his adoptive family, about his experience,
4 concerns that his mother had, concerns that the family
5 had in general. So they were shared -- they were
6 provided a lot of informing. And in reviewing the
7 records, when ECHO was participating in the IEP
8 meetings, the school meetings, so this is the Flagler
9 County schools records, the IEPs, the behavior plan
10 meetings around when the behavior plans were being
11 created, or revised, there was a lot of documentation
12 related to the group home being at the meetings and
13 sharing concerns related to different things.

14 But it appears a lot of documentation relating
15 to, here are very specific things that have occurred.
16 These are behaviors we've observed where people have
17 being very forthcoming.

18 Q So sounds like the information, itself, is --
19 is known, and it's being transmitted, but not
20 necessarily implemented? Or am I looking at that the
21 wrong way?

22 A I -- I wasn't at the school, so obviously I
23 -- I can't say what was implemented or not implemented.
24 What I can tell you is that when I go back and look at
25 the historical data, so this is looking at the IEPs,

1 this is looking at the behavior plans; and when I go
2 back to kind of March of 2021, where there's this huge
3 IEP meeting and mom is present, I think there were four
4 of the group home staff present, and they have this
5 long meeting. There's these well-documented conference
6 notes where they discuss his medications. That's all
7 written into the IEP. His medications are --

8 Q All right.

9 A -- listed. His behavior at the group home is
10 all documented in the conference notes. And at the
11 conclusion of that document, essentially, the group
12 home staff say to the school staff, if there are any
13 problems, call us immediately, and we will come get
14 him. And they express, here are triggers, here are
15 things to work for. There appears to be several are of
16 these communications that were occurring about every
17 three to six months, some of which were kind of in the
18 routine nature of an IEP meeting happening every
19 year --

20 Q Uh-huh.

21 A -- some of which were related to problematic
22 things that happened, including there had been a fight
23 on the bus. And then they had a meeting. They had a
24 manifestation determination hearing. They determined
25 the behavior was part of his disabling condition. And

1 they adjusted his IEP. And they adjusted his behavior
2 plan. And again, at that meeting, it is documented in
3 the conference notes where the staff are sharing, these
4 are triggers, these are concerns we have. Should there
5 be any problems, please contact us.

6 They're expressing concern related to his use
7 with electronics. They're expressing concern with
8 making sure that all of the staff are apprised of the
9 behavior plan and understand how to implement it.

10 Q And the -- so there's -- there's the
11 requirement, of course, of at least -- or yearly IEPs,
12 but in the intervening months, there is a way to
13 address needs as they evolve, by way of the behavior
14 support plan, et cetera, right?

15 A Correct.

16 And I -- I heard one of the other witnesses
17 make a reference to this. So IEPs must be -- must be
18 completed every single year; but if there is an issue
19 or a concern, that can be -- that can be the
20 school-based team is expressing a concern, this student
21 appears to need more support than they are getting.

22 Q Uh-huh.

23 A Or things are going really well and we don't
24 need to be doing whatever it is that we're doing. Or
25 the family can come forward and say, we feel like

1 something is not going right. So the -- it can be
2 initialed by anybody involved in the entire team, which
3 includes the family, which includes Brendan, which
4 includes the school staff, which included the ECHO
5 group home staff. I believe APD personnel were present
6 for some. There's a lot of people in this kind of
7 moving breathing thing.

8 So if there's a concern, which there appear to
9 have been concerns along the way, they reconvene, and
10 they -- they basically address that through, either
11 adding goals to the IEP or readdressing the need for
12 intervention or additional supports.

13 Q And changing strategies along the way --

14 A Correct.

15 Q -- as needed?

16 A Correct.

17 Q Okay. When we're talking just broadly did
18 triggers, what are we talking about? External stimulus
19 X causes reaction Y? Like, what is it? What do you
20 understand triggers to be?

21 A Well, trigger -- a common definition of a
22 trigger as it relates to a student, a K through 12
23 student, would be things that could potentially upset
24 that student to the point of acting out, could
25 potentially cause them such distress that they may

1 engage in some behavior to avoid that situation or to
2 get out of it. It -- it -- it's a reference to it's a
3 known commodity. It's a known behavior.

4 And in general, when we see it on an IEP for
5 students at the point, when they're in high school,
6 usually it's a pretty well-documented behavior, that we
7 have a concern at home, we have a concern at the group
8 home that we're seeing consistently. And so we're
9 saying, these are things that we know to be
10 troublesome. These potentially could upset this person
11 to the degree that they may act out; they may run away;
12 they may engage in self-injurious behavior; they may
13 become aggressive.

14 Q And specifically in Brendan's case, by review
15 of the records, there are these identified triggers,
16 and then there's the resultant strategy for dealing
17 with them as they arise, correct?

18 A Correct.

19 Q And that's important to have, you believe?

20 A Correct, 100 percent for -- for any student.

21 Q Okay. As to the spectrum of autism or what
22 level, I think we've heard that -- that term used.
23 First of all, what does that mean? What are the
24 levels, and how do they correlate with need of -- of
25 the student?

1 A So -- so Brendan was diagnosed originally as
2 autism spectrum disorder, level two. So the level --
3 level one, level two, and level three, these are
4 references to the severity of the presentation of
5 autism. So everyone is different.

6 Q Uh-huh.

7 A And clinically speaking, we're looking at,
8 and -- and without getting into a DSM-5-TR breakdown,
9 we're looking at social issues, we're look at
10 communication issues, and we're looking at restricted
11 and repetitive patterns of behavior. Okay. So that
12 would be the very fixed ideas, routine. That would be
13 his very strong predilection towards computer-based use
14 of things.

15 So we're looking at all these different
16 things, and we're looking at the level to which that
17 person needs support. And so the DSM instructs a
18 diagnostician to look at, how much support does that
19 person need to be --

20 Q Right.

21 A -- integrated in their community. So level
22 one means you need a few supports for social
23 difficulties or deficits, you might need a few for
24 language deficits, and you might need a few for the
25 restricted and repetitive patterns and behaviors. So

1 maybe you're -- you're not as rigid as somebody else.

2 Level two means you need a substantial level
3 of support, which is the diagnostic level that he --
4 his diagnostician, who did the testing with him, I
5 believe in 2019, diagnosed him.

6 A level three would be somebody that needs
7 significant support. Meaning, communication, social,
8 and they have very highly restricted interests, to the
9 point where they probably have to be directed away from
10 things. And I would -- for a level three, I would
11 think, not verbal. Low on the communication continuum,
12 but other very significant behaviors, probably, where
13 they can't maybe comport their behavior in the
14 community, might be engaging in, you know, some kind of
15 acting out kind of behavior.

16 Q And as to the level of support for Brendan,
17 would you generally agree that that midrange, that
18 level two is what you observed?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. You would disagree that he only needs
21 few supports in these various areas, right?

22 A I disagree that he is a level one.

23 Q Okay. So in your estimation, again based on
24 your review and your experience, training, et cetera,
25 how does autism affect Brendan?

1 A I think the deepest impact for Brendan has
2 been he has a lot of anxiety. I know he has a
3 co-occurring diagnosis relating to that, but I think
4 there's a lot of anxiety with changes. There's a lot
5 of anxiety related to when the routine is not followed.
6 He has a lot of social difficulty. He has currently,
7 outside of the people that have spoken in this room
8 today, he doesn't have friends. He reported to me, he
9 wants to have friends, that he has always struggled
10 with making friends, he struggled with socially
11 understanding the kinds of behaviors that he needs to
12 fit in and interact with others.

13 I think that he has very significant theory of
14 mind deficits, essentially understanding the
15 perspectives of others. I think he, in many instances,
16 he perceives things in a way, and -- and there's a long
17 history of this, where he's perceiving something, and
18 it's not -- it's not actually what's happening it in
19 real time. But it's a -- it's -- he's perceiving it
20 based on, you know, not maybe understanding not verbal
21 social cues or the subtlety in speech or, you know,
22 things that -- that people that don't have autism are
23 able to easily pick up on.

24 Q Is this -- it's probably things we just take
25 for granted, but is this sort of just nuance in our

1 social interactions, it's just something that, it isn't
2 there. And either not picking up on a signal or not
3 giving the right signal? Does that make sense?

4 A Well, I -- I think about it like this, so if
5 you're a person that doesn't have autism, your -- your
6 factory setting, as I like to say, is you are
7 preprogrammed to look at people in the face. You are
8 preprogrammed to look to seek out information from
9 somebody's body language, from the tone of their voice.
10 When you have autism, your brain is not wired in that
11 same way. So you're often missing that information.
12 You're missing nonverbal social cues. You're missing
13 subtleties that exist in communications between people.

14 And when you miss that, you often miss a lot
15 of the meaning that happens in a communication.

16 Q Okay. And you -- you mentioned wiring, so I
17 mean, we're talking about something that is essentially
18 hardwired; we're just trying to best accommodate for
19 it, is that what we're doing?

20 A Yes, yes.

21 Q All right.

22 A And provide instruction.

23 Q Okay. What about like a history of rigid
24 thinking or thought processes? I mean, is there that?
25 Did you notice?

1 A It appears that that has been a difficulty
2 for him going back to the time he was very young, where
3 he has become very fixated on something. And in -- in
4 -- in the records I reviewed, he became very fixated on
5 computer games and computer systems, in general. And
6 that it -- it appears to me, for most of his life, this
7 has been something that has been a very significant
8 struggle for his family, for the placement he was in at
9 the ECHO group home, at Matanzas High School, where the
10 electronics and his very extreme focus on electronics
11 or gaming has caused a lot of difficulty, a lot of
12 problems.

13 Q What about regulation of management of
14 emotions, has that been something you've learned he's
15 struggled with?

16 A Yeah, yes, yes.

17 Q Okay.

18 A By -- by history, yes.

19 Q I'm sorry?

20 A Yeah. By history.

21 Q By history?

22 A He has -- has had a very difficult time with
23 regulating his emotional state. And -- and so we'd
24 refer to this as being emotionally dysregulated.

25 Q And you mentioned trouble with change or

1 transitioning, I think you might have said; meaning
2 what? Like, what's changing, what's transitioning?

3 A So -- well, so from -- transitioning is a
4 couple different things. Transition can be, I'm doing
5 one thing, and now I need to do another thing. It can
6 also be a direct reference to you're physically in one
7 place, and you need to physically move to another
8 place.

9 Q Uh-huh.

10 A And what we know about people with autism, in
11 -- in looking at peer-reviewed literature, and I can
12 tell you in clinical practice, is that people with
13 autism struggle to stop doing one thing to do another.
14 It's -- it's difficult for them. Even when it's
15 something that they like doing. So there's an inherent
16 difficulty in -- even when I'm trying to get you from
17 doing playing this game to now playing this game, it's
18 harder. And when we think about trying to move people
19 or shift people or transition people from doing
20 something that they're doing that they like to
21 something that they are not going to like, it's
22 exceptionally difficult.

23 Q All right.

24 A Especially with a history of the rigidity.

25 Q And what does the difficulty manifest as?

1 What does transition or change manifest as? Anger,
2 frustration? Like, what does it look like?

3 A It can look like a lot of different things.
4 So depending on the individual, for some -- some
5 people, they're going to begin self-injurious behavior
6 are. They might start hitting themselves in the head,
7 throw themselves on the floor. Some might start
8 protesting, screaming, and crying. And some become
9 aggressive.

10 Q The -- you mentioned electronics. Do you see
11 any record evidence of that being appropriately used or
12 managed or not?

13 A I have to tell you, it was very concerning
14 for me to read all the records and know the facts in
15 this case. I -- I could not understand why somebody
16 that had had a long history of difficulty with the
17 removal of electronic devices, difficulty, aggression,
18 well-documented, why any program, or any school, would
19 continue to allow him to have -- to have a gaming
20 system. I -- I -- it was shocking to me.

21 Q Does that extend to just discipline
22 surrounding electronics, whether it's physically taking
23 it away or not, just the topic of electronics?

24 A Well, so electronics -- electronics are
25 referred to in different ways throughout his records.

1 When he was younger, it would -- they were referred to,
2 games, gaming systems.

3 Q Uh-huh.

4 A And then in some points they're referred to
5 as him using, you know, a PC or some kind of an actual
6 computer. And in other references, just gaming systems
7 in general. And again, it's -- it's very -- it's
8 concerning to me, in reading records where he was in a
9 group home, he was in a level six group home that's
10 funded by APD, and they had to call a crisis team to
11 remove his electronics. They -- they talk specifically
12 about that.

13 In fact, they advised the school about this,
14 he has these set times, I think it was five to seven
15 or eight to -- I may be getting the times wrong, but --

16 Q Uh-huh.

17 A -- there are these specific times, and he's
18 allowed to game. And we're going to take the games
19 away from him, we call in the crisis team.

20 Q So that was very specifically and narrowly
21 tailored to a known problem?

22 A Yes.

23 Q All right. You're aware of additional
24 diagnoses, ADHD, right, for Brendan?

25 A Yes.

1 Q IED, intermittent explosive disorder?

2 A Yes.

3 Q The disruptive mood dysregulation disorder,
4 right?

5 A Yes.

6 Q Do you have an opinion on that, or are you
7 just aware of the prior diagnoses?

8 A I'm aware of the prior diagnoses.

9 Q Okay. Is that common for someone with
10 autism, that there's also that, that the -- there's a
11 cluster at the center of the Venn diagram? Is there a
12 lot of overlap there?

13 A So there's a very high proportionate rate of
14 co-occurring disorders with autism. The two that
15 happen most frequently are anxiety and depression.
16 Those both appear to be lifelong issues for Brendan.
17 And -- and they have been, I believe -- I believe they
18 have manifested themselves in different ways. We do
19 frequently see people with autism who continue to have
20 difficulty with behavioral management of behavior
21 outbursts. We see a higher proportionate rate of those
22 folks having co-occurring mental health disorders.

23 Q And you -- specifically here, you believe
24 that this is -- these co-occurring orders, in addition
25 to autism, affected Brendan?

1 A Absolutely.

2 Q All right. There had been some questioning,
3 I think it was of Dr. Prichard by Ms. Clark, about, I
4 think it was in Brendan's interview with Dr. Prichard,
5 about him blaming Ms. Naydich, or I think it was a
6 reference to, she could have done some things better,
7 too, or something like along those lines. Do you see
8 this the same way, that he's blaming her?

9 A I -- I don't -- I don't view it as blaming.
10 I view it as he has a very rigid way of thinking about
11 things. And in his world, things are very
12 black-and-white. They're either in this category, or
13 they're in this category. And I think -- I know in his
14 history, he's had difficulty with kind of seeing
15 things, and this is central coherence deficit, is kind
16 of seeing the big picture of things. He gets very
17 myopic and focused on one part of it.

18 And in speaking with him and talking to him
19 about what happened, because I did ask him what
20 happened, I --

21 Q Uh-huh.

22 A -- let him know I had reviewed the records
23 and I wanted to hear his perspective; it felt to me,
24 during the interview he had with me, where he's giving
25 me the facts, he's not necessarily assigning blame to

1 Ms. Naydich, he's just giving the facts of why he
2 believes an incident -- why something occurred, why
3 this happened.

4 Q Autism standing alone, and of course that's
5 not the case here, but that -- does autism, itself,
6 usually result in aggressive behavior, or is it this
7 combination we're talking about?

8 A So a lot of people with autism have --
9 experience, at some point in their lives, or express
10 aggression. And aggression happens for different
11 reasons. There's different functions for aggression.
12 Some aggression is related to people who are not able
13 to vocalize their needs, so they may become aggressive.
14 Some aggression is related to sensory-based
15 difficulties. So they become very overwhelmed by noise
16 in the environment or a lot of commotion. And I -- we
17 heard about this a little bit early, but and they may
18 become aggressive in the face of that. Sometimes it's
19 sheer frustration.

20 So there's different reasons, but many
21 children that have autism express aggression. It's --
22 it's a -- it's a pretty common thing, but there are
23 different reasons for it.

24 Q I see.

25 We heard Dr. Prichard agree with the

1 conclusion that these events were a manifestation of
2 disability. Do you agree with that, as well?

3 A Yes.

4 Q And is it all these perturbations of normal
5 that we're talking about, the IED, the DMDD, et cetera,
6 in combination?

7 A I -- I think you have to -- I look at -- at
8 Brendan as a person that is neurologically comprised.
9 He is somebody who had a very difficult beginning.
10 There are some certainly genetic things at play. And
11 even though a family adopted him that had his best
12 interests, very well-meaning and tried their best, you
13 know, he has autism, and he has other mental health
14 disorders. So he's got this constellation of things
15 that are happening.

16 In addition to that, you know, he's
17 experienced trauma. He -- he has, in different ways,
18 experienced trauma. And -- and without getting into an
19 entire list, so you -- you have all these different
20 things impacting a young man. And while I understand
21 that Brendan is a very large person, he's still a young
22 man. And at the time that this incident occurred, he
23 was a young man.

24 He was a 17-year-old young man who had been
25 in an institutional setting for nearly a year, had been

1 in a group home for nearly two, where I think a lot of
2 people were trying to do their best, but I think it's
3 important to bear in mind that there was just a lot of
4 changes.

5 Q Right.

6 A There was difficulty with staffing at the
7 group home. There was just things that happened that
8 where there was just this constellation of changes,
9 which I think was really difficult for him. And I
10 think, in -- in reading the documentation, in speaking
11 to him, and in knowing all the pieces I know, you know,
12 he, on the date of this incident, he was -- he was
13 hungry. On the date of this incident, some different
14 things happened.

15 And -- and again, I look at it as the perfect
16 storm. So with -- with all of these things that were
17 already present and just kind of one more thing
18 happening here and one more thing happening here, and I
19 don't believe that's what contributed to what happened.

20 Q There seem to be some intimation that he can
21 control his anger, that it -- he's just bad, perhaps,
22 is the conclusion that's sought to be drawn; but do you
23 see it as -- as that simple, as that straight a line?

24 A No.

25 Q Why not?

1 A I think he has difficulty in, and that it's
2 very clear throughout his history, that he has had
3 difficulty at times with managing his emotions and
4 managing his frustration. And I don't have the
5 impression that that is fully under his control all the
6 time.

7 Q Okay. Do you believe that he is inherently
8 dangerous?

9 A Can you -- can you be more specific about
10 that?

11 Q Without the right support in place, so let's
12 -- let's start with a baseline understanding that you
13 need people in his orbit that know him well --

14 A Yes.

15 Q -- that know triggers --

16 A Highly trained staff.

17 Q Highly trained. Whomever that is, given if
18 people have the right knowledge and implement the
19 knowledge, do you -- is he dangerous in that scenario?

20 A I think in having proper supports in place,
21 having staff, family members that are known to him,
22 people around him that know how to manage his behavior
23 -- and -- and part of this, too, is going to be
24 intervention and education, you know, helping him learn
25 how to recognize his internal states. There's just a

1 lot of things that I believe need to happen. If all of
2 the right things are in place; mental health treatment,
3 medication management, therapeutic intervention, a
4 stable living environment, that would dramatically and
5 should dramatically reduce any concerns about behavior.

6 Q Oh, are there any other mental health needs
7 that you think haven't fully been talked about enough?
8 Is there anything else that jumped out at ya?

9 A There -- there -- there's a lot -- there's
10 several are references, and I heard some discussion,
11 related to voices. And I'm certainly not qualified to
12 weigh in on that topic. However, it appears for
13 several years there's been discussions about him
14 hearing voices. He related to me that he heard voices.
15 And I -- I -- again, I'm not qualified to enter into --
16 you know, it's not my area of expertise, however, I
17 would say that needs to be understood. And whether
18 that's psychosis, whether that's the beginning of
19 schizophrenia, whether that's maladaptive behavior,
20 that needs to be better understood for intervention.

21 So whether that has some kind of a neurologic
22 underpinning or etiology or it's maladaptive behavior
23 related to what's happening in the environment, we need
24 to understand that.

25 Q And address it, as --

1 A Yes.

2 Q -- well? All right.

3 A Correct.

4 Q And you indicated that records reflected that
5 has been a years-long claim? This is not some recent
6 development, right?

7 A I saw the beginnings of that, I want to say,
8 in 20 -- 2018, 2019. Yes, it's gone on long before
9 this incident.

10 Q Does the -- his history of seizures factor in
11 at all here, or is that just something physical that
12 really isn't in play here?

13 A It -- it does factor in here, yeah.

14 Q How --

15 A Certainly.

16 Q -- so?

17 A So what we know about people who have seizure
18 disorder, which is a very broad category, typically
19 this is something that can impact behavior. And once
20 you've had one seizure, you certainly could be at risk
21 of having one again at any time. I don't -- I didn't
22 review any records related to that, but what we know in
23 general is when you have a seizure disorder or you have
24 experienced seizures, there's often maladaptive
25 behavior that can happen as a result.

1 Q All right. They often go hand in hand?

2 A Yeah.

3 Q All right. Brendan was placed, as a result
4 of ECHO's directive, he was placed back in the public
5 setting; you're aware of that, correct?

6 A Yes.

7 Q What was that placement? Like, what was in
8 -- in play there in the school to deal with him?

9 A So according -- according to the record, he
10 was placed into what's called a self-contained
11 classroom. And a self-contained classroom means it's a
12 smaller-sized classroom, meaning there are fewer
13 students and there are more staff. So typically, you
14 have one or more teachers and you have one or more
15 paraprofessionals and you have a smaller number of
16 students. That may involve a specialized curriculum
17 within that classroom setting.

18 I believe he was placed based on the label of,
19 other health impaired, into that classroom; but he
20 spent most of his time in that classroom. I know he
21 did go out for the computer class, that I believe was
22 mentioned previously, but he spent the predominant
23 amount of time in -- within that classroom.

24 Q Okay. So smaller population and then more
25 individualized attention, right? Is it a one-on-one

1 support in those classrooms?

2 A He was assigned a one-to-one
3 paraprofessional.

4 Q Okay.

5 A Which I believe was recommended by the group
6 home, if I'm not mistaken.

7 Q And in your experience, the people that are
8 dealing with him, paraprofessionals included, require
9 an intimate knowledge of him, her, whoever it is,
10 correct?

11 A They should, yes.

12 Q Okay. To include the IEP and the behavior
13 support plan incorporated into it?

14 A Absolutely. As a teacher, who would be the
15 direct person in charge of running and being
16 responsible for a self-contained classroom, part of
17 your job is making sure that the paraprofessionals
18 understand the directiveness and the directives on the
19 IEP and that they understand the behavior intervention
20 plan, or the BIP.

21 So there's the IEP. And the BIP is a part of
22 the --

23 Q Uh-huh.

24 A -- IEP. So part of the responsibility of --
25 of the teacher, or the teacher of charge, however

1 that's referred to, is to make sure that the
2 paraprofessional understands what that plan is,
3 understands how to implement it. And with any behavior
4 intervention plan, data has to be collected. And in
5 his -- for his behavior intervention plan, there
6 specifically were data they were collecting related to
7 specific behaviors they were tracking.

8 As a part of that plan, there is preventative
9 base strategies that are articulated in the plan. Try
10 this, say it this way, don't do this, offer this --
11 this incentive or this --

12 Q Uh-huh.

13 A -- reward, and/or the identification of
14 things that are problematic, known things that may be
15 triggers or a problem for that student.

16 Q And then sprinkled on top of all of this, of
17 course, is ECHO is on standby with a crisis
18 intervention team?

19 A In the two years preceding the incident, I
20 saw several meetings. There was a meeting in March of
21 2021, where they said to the school staff, we will come
22 and get him. There was another meeting that happened
23 in December of 2021 where they said the same thing,
24 they expressed concern about the electronics. We go
25 into March of 2022, there were several concerns that

1 were expressed and again reiterated to -- saying to the
2 school-based staff, if there are any issues, call us
3 immediately.

4 They also, I believe, in that March of 2022
5 meeting, shared with the school staff, this is what I
6 was talking about with respect to removing electronics
7 and needing a crisis team, sharing with the school team
8 that was present for that IEP, he's been restrained
9 under these circumstances. These are the things that
10 have happened that have caused a difficult time or
11 difficulty with him.

12 Q Okay. If a professional -- if a
13 paraprofessional engaging with Brendan was not aware of
14 the IEP, nor aware of the behavior -- the preventative
15 strategies, is that appropriate in your estimation?

16 A Absolutely not.

17 Q Okay. For reasons we've talked about?

18 A It's dangerous.

19 Q Dangerous. Okay.

20 As far as the strategies that we're talking
21 about that worked their way into the behavior plan,
22 what specifically, to the extent that you remember, I
23 know there was 25 or so of them, what specifically here
24 was most pertinent?

25 A His plan was very comprehensive. I would say

1 what stood out to me was the list, the very clearly
2 articulated list of triggers, things that were known to
3 be troublesome, that were known to cause him to
4 escalate, that were known to be -- if -- if -- if he
5 was spoken to in a certain way, that was known to cause
6 aggression. The fact that multiple times in multiple
7 conference notes, documentation, IEP, and the behavior
8 plans it said, do not correct him in front of other
9 students; choosing your words, offering him basically
10 not -- and I won't use the word -- use the word
11 confront, but essentially being very cautious about how
12 you're interacting with that student, not reacting.

13 So often when students, who have behavioral
14 difficulty, are reacting what -- what -- as a teacher
15 and as a paraprofessional, and what a behavior analyst
16 will tell you, you have to ignore, you have to stay
17 very calm, very cool. There were just -- there was a
18 lot of documentation in his records that was saying
19 those same things over and over again about being
20 cautious, about how he was spoken to, and the
21 circumstances under which anybody would give him a
22 directive.

23 Q And based on your review of the records and
24 the descriptions therein about how these events
25 unfolded, were strategies employed, were triggers

1 recognized?

2 A It does not appear so to me.

3 Q The State is requesting that Brendan be sent
4 to prison. Do you believe that is the optimal
5 environment for Brendan?

6 A I did not.

7 Q Why? Will he receive the treatment he needs?

8 A I do not believe he'll receive the treatment
9 he needs. And the things that are happening in
10 Brendan's behavior, incarcerating him is not going to
11 change the factors that precipitate -- precipitate that
12 behavior. He needs therapeutic intervention, and he
13 needs to be provided with mental health treatment.
14 There are several things that need to -- need to happen
15 that will not happen in a prison setting. He needs
16 cognitive behavioral therapy. He needs -- I think
17 psychodynamic therapy would be helpful, ongoing
18 counseling.

19 There are many things, I think, would be very
20 helpful and assist him in improving his behavior.

21 Q And there are multiple layers to this, it
22 sounds like?

23 A Yes.

24 Q You heard that there's testimony -- the
25 testimony about some sort of apparatus in place in the

1 Department of Corrections to address mental health. Do
2 the interventions you just described, are they on offer
3 there --

4 A They --

5 Q -- cognitive behavioral therapy, et cetera?

6 A No.

7 Q Okay. Can you incarcerate this type of
8 behavior out of someone like Brendan?

9 A No.

10 Q Why not?

11 A It doesn't work that way.

12 Q Is this a -- going to be a lifelong journey
13 for him? I mean, are these interventions always going
14 to need to be in play? Is there a learning curve?
15 What -- what, in your estimation?

16 A So what I would expect, based on looking at
17 the history and based on the information I have, I
18 think he's going to need intensive intervention for a
19 period of time. I can't predict how long specifically
20 it would take, but what my assumption would be, when we
21 intervene, we're providing mental health treatment,
22 pharmacological treatment, a stable place for living,
23 and for him, getting an education and doing the thing
24 that's he likes to do; what we hope is to build his
25 capacity and build for him learning how to do things

1 differently, learning to recognize warning signs
2 internally.

3 Doing everything we can to help him have the
4 things that he wants to have. He -- he said to me, he
5 doesn't want to -- to do this. He doesn't ever want to
6 do this again. He doesn't want to hurt people. He
7 wants to be in the community. He wants to be a
8 productive citizen.

9 So I believe we have to help people. And part
10 of it is teaching, part of it is going to be in
11 medication management. You know, and -- and I don't
12 know at this point if we fully understand, which I
13 mentioned earlier, everything that's impacting him
14 right now. We have people that have looked at him kind
15 of dimensionally, but I still think we might not
16 understand everything. And I think that's important.

17 That should drive intervention. That should
18 drive mental health intervention, behavioral
19 intervention. The autism-specific intervention is
20 understanding exactly what we're dealing with in scope.

21 Q And is there value also in just the people
22 that will be in his life, whether or not they're
23 offering some sort of intervention or not? Does the --
24 that environment matter?

25 A Yes.

1 Q Okay.

2 MR. TEIFKE: That's all I have. Thank you.

3 THE COURT: Ms. Clark?

4 MS. CLARK: Thank you.

5 CROSS-EXAMINATION

6 BY MS. CLARK:

7 Q Good afternoon, Dr. Spence.

8 A Good afternoon.

9 Q You are paid at a rate of what, \$250 an hour;
10 is that correct?

11 A Yes, I am.

12 Q And how many hours have you put into this
13 case so far?

14 A I don't have that with me.

15 Q I think the last time you and I spoke, it was
16 at least 20 hours; is that correct?

17 A If -- I know you and I had a phone
18 conversation prior to the last sentencing hearing, so
19 whatever I said to you on the phone would have been
20 true at that point.

21 Q Okay. And have you put in any additional
22 hours since that phone call, other than obviously
23 sitting through the court --

24 A Yes --

25 Q -- testimony --

1 A -- I have.

2 Q -- today?

3 So how many more hours have you put into it
4 since the phone call with me?

5 A Since the phone call with you --

6 Q Yeah. Approximately?

7 A Approximately, I -- I'd say eight to 10
8 hours.

9 Q Okay. So we're --

10 A Uh-huh.

11 Q -- talking 30 or so hours so far?

12 A Yes, ma'am.

13 Q And at a rate of \$250 an hour?

14 A Yes, ma'am.

15 Q Okay. Now, when you met with Mr. Depa, I
16 know you did a three-hour interview with him; is that
17 right?

18 A Yes, ma'am.

19 Q But you didn't do any separate testing, it
20 was just the interview and then relied on, presumably
21 all the records and the testing that had already been
22 done?

23 A Yes, that's correct.

24 Q Okay. Now, you would agree, in your
25 interactions with Mr. Depa, that he is at least of

1 average intelligence, if not above average
2 intelligence?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Okay. So he's a smart individual?

5 A Yes.

6 Q And I know that there's been a number of
7 other diagnoses for Mr. Depa in addition to autism.
8 I've seen in the records, oppositional defiant
9 disorder. Would you agree with that? That's in the
10 records.

11 A I -- I know it is in the records, yes.

12 Q Okay. Intermittent explosive disorder?

13 A I have seen that, yes.

14 Q ADHD?

15 A Yes.

16 Q Disruptive mood dysregulation disorder?

17 A Yes.

18 Q Now, with respect to seizures, is there any
19 indication in any of the records he's received any
20 treatment for seizures?

21 A He was on medication. He was on antiseizure
22 medication. And I don't know when that ended, but he
23 was, for a period, on antiseizure medication.

24 Q And is there any indication in the records
25 he's had any maladaptive behaviors as a result of

1 seizures?

2 A I'm not qualified to speak on that.

3 Q So you didn't see any?

4 A I'm sorry?

5 Q You didn't see any in the records?

6 A No. Related to seizures?

7 Q Yes, ma'am.

8 A No.

9 Q Okay. And I know you said that in your
10 assessments you were able to examine record from
11 Springbrook -- excuse me -- Springbrook, the hospital;
12 is that right?

13 A Yes.

14 Q And it looks like he stayed there about a
15 year; is that your understanding?

16 A Yes.

17 Q And it was a residential hospital, correct?

18 A I believe so, yes.

19 Q And from what I've been told, they
20 specialized in autism; is that your understanding, as
21 well?

22 A That's what it said in the records.

23 Q Okay. And you would agree that while he was
24 there, that he still had a lot of aggressive outbursts?

25 A According to the records, he was still have

1 gone aggressive outbursts, yes.

2 Q And he was actually physically violent with
3 the staff?

4 A In the records, he did -- he did exhibit
5 aggression -- aggression towards peers and staff, yes.

6 Q I believe I saw notes about him head-butting
7 staff. Do you recall that?

8 A Yes.

9 Q Punching the doctor multiple times?

10 A I believe he hit a psychiatrist.

11 Q Okay. As well as throwing items like chairs,
12 desks, things of that nature?

13 A Yes.

14 Q And then with respect to ECHO, which is an
15 APD group home, I think you said it was a level six; is
16 that right?

17 A Yes.

18 Q Okay. And at ECHO, he continued to have
19 aggressive behavior?

20 A Yes.

21 Q I know you mentioned there was a crisis
22 intervention where they had to bring in a crisis team
23 to remove electronics, that would be one example?

24 A Yes.

25 Q I -- in the records that I reviewed, it

1 looked like in August, end of August of 2022, he got
2 into an altercation with another housemate. Do you
3 recall reading about that?

4 A Yes.

5 Q And that the housemate was injured and had to
6 get attention from the nurse?

7 A Yes.

8 Q That he apparently groped a female staff
9 member inappropriately --

10 A Yes.

11 Q -- on the way to school in the end of August
12 of '22?

13 A Yes.

14 Q You recall seeing that, as well?

15 A Yes, I did.

16 Q There was notation about in March of 2022, he
17 ripped off a door off the wall and charged at staff
18 with the door. Do you recall seeing that?

19 A Yes.

20 Q And you would agree that this was a group
21 home selected by APD, presumably with staff that would
22 be trained on how to interact with someone with
23 Mr. Depa's diagnoses?

24 A Theoretically.

25 Q Okay. And you would agree in your records

1 review, that his aggressive behavior started obviously
2 even before he got to Springbrook, it was happening at
3 home?

4 A Yes. He has a well-documented history of
5 aggression.

6 Q Okay. So he was aggressive with family
7 members, is your understanding, correct?

8 A Yes.

9 Q And when I say, aggressive, I'm talking about
10 physically violent towards family members?

11 A There was acting out in the descriptions I
12 read, which involved sometimes pushing; sometimes
13 posturing; sometimes vocal aggression, yelling, yelling
14 -- screaming profanities.

15 Q Okay. And then obviously that precipitated
16 him eventually being sent up to Springbrook and then
17 from there to ECHO. Is that kind of your understanding
18 of the timeline of events?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. Now, in your review of records, did
21 you also get to review DJJ's assessments that were done
22 on him?

23 A I believe so.

24 Q It was an Amy Kutlik, I think is her name?

25 A Yes, I did.

1 Q Do you recall seeing those?

2 A Yes, I did.

3 Q Okay. Now, in that assessment, I know she
4 did some testing. And one of them was related to COMET
5 disorder and oppositional defiant disorder and
6 presumably must have given him, she called it the PADI
7 5. Are you familiar with that?

8 A I believe it's a personality --

9 Q Test of --

10 A -- kind of --

11 Q -- some kind?

12 A Yeah. Mental health term.

13 Q Okay. Where he gives responses to certain
14 questions. And in those, there were some that I -- I
15 took note of that were concerning that he indicated
16 that -- positively that he had engaged in this type of
17 behavior. So I'm going to go through some of those
18 with you.

19 One of them was if he had ever started
20 physical fights with other persons two or more times.
21 He answered affirmatively to that. In addition, he --
22 he answered that he had bullied, threatened, or
23 intimidated someone. Are those behaviors indicative of
24 autism?

25 A They can be.

1 Q Okay. Using weapons, he indicated he had
2 used weapons in the past when involved in an
3 altercation. Again, is that something typical of
4 autism?

5 A I know people with autism that have used
6 weapons.

7 Q Okay.

8 A Yes, can be.

9 Q Damaged or destroyed other person's things on
10 purpose. Again, is that consistent with autism?

11 A I've worked with many clients who have
12 destroyed property for a variety of reasons.

13 Q Being cruel or purposely hurting animals. He
14 indicated he had done that, as well.

15 A There -- I -- again, each -- every individual
16 person will have a reason for doing whatever the
17 behavior, and again insert the behavior. So I can't
18 speak for -- I did not discuss that with him, so I
19 can't really speak to what his thoughts were, why he
20 responded to that.

21 I do know people with autism that have harmed
22 animals because they didn't understand that they were
23 harming the animal. So I -- again, I didn't speak to
24 him, so I don't know kind of why he would have answered
25 or the scope of the question.

1 Q You would agree, that's concerning behavior,
2 to be cruel or purposely harming an animal?

3 A To purposely harm an animal, yes, I would --

4 Q Okay.

5 A -- agree.

6 Q And he indicated that he has intentionally
7 hurt a person or been physically cruel to them. You
8 would agree that's concerning, also?

9 A Yes.

10 Q That he often lied to get the things he
11 wanted or get something out of someone, that would be
12 concerning, as well?

13 A I know many people with autism who lie to get
14 things that they want --

15 Q Okay.

16 A -- for a variety of reasons.

17 Q Okay. And you would agree that's concerning
18 behavior?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. Forcing someone to do something sexual
21 with you or to go farther that they wanted, he answered
22 that affirmatively, as well. Again, you would agree
23 that's concerning behavior?

24 A It would need intervention. Yes.

25 Q Stealing things, is that typical for autism,

1 as well?

2 A I know many people with autism would have
3 taken things. Because they want food because they're
4 hungry, they're on a restricted diet, so they take food
5 that they don't normally have access to. In his
6 instance, it was related to electronics and games.

7 Q Okay. And he also mentioned, under ODD, that
8 he repeatedly annoyed people on purpose. Again, would
9 be concerning behavior. Is that typical for autism?

10 A I know a lot of people with autism that will
11 engage in behavior that's attention seeking. So the
12 function of the behavior is they're trying to get
13 attention. And while it may look very inappropriate to
14 everyone else. It may not be behavior any of us would
15 engage in, in terms of trying to engage someone,
16 they're motivated by the engagement.

17 Q Okay. And you would agree that Mr. Depa has
18 shown aggressive behaviors or tendencies in -- in
19 basically every environment he's been in, whether it's
20 home, hospital, or group home and school? That he's
21 been showing aggressive tendencies or behaviors in each
22 of those settings?

23 A I believe that's true.

24 Q Okay. And would you agree that he's
25 dangerous?

1 A I think without proper supports, he is
2 dangerous.

3 Q Okay. And you would agree that over the
4 course of time, there's been an attempt to provide just
5 that, right, with Springbrook, ECHO, IEPs, there were
6 attempts made to provide support to prevent these types
7 of behaviors?

8 A Well, I -- I wasn't at Springbrook, so I
9 can't speak for them. What I can say about ECHO is
10 they -- in the documentation, there was problems with
11 staffing, with the consistent implementation of his
12 behavior plan. Those were also concerns that were
13 documented at school. I wasn't at any of those places
14 physically. I can only tell you in the records, it
15 doesn't appear that some of these places were
16 consistent in implementing his behavior plan, in
17 providing him with the kinds of instruction that was
18 likely needed to affect a meaningful behavioral change.

19 Q And even spending a year in a residential
20 treatment facility for autism, that still didn't
21 presumably provide him the tools necessary to prevent
22 aggressive behavior, because here we are, correct?

23 A Well, sending somebody to a residential
24 treatment, again, we would need to understand what
25 actually happened in that environment. I've worked in

1 a residential treatment program for a period with
2 people with autism. I saw staff that were not
3 prepared. I saw people that were not implementing
4 plans that they -- I -- there were a lot of things that
5 happened that -- that, I think, accounted for why
6 clients weren't being successful. And I've seen it
7 over the course of my career.

8 I wasn't there. So I can't speak for what
9 they did or they didn't do, but I would not assume that
10 somebody who was high needs and -- and demonstrating a
11 lot of aggression would go to a place and they would
12 magically, in a short period of time, all that would go
13 away. That doesn't seem appropriate.

14 Q And you mentioned that you didn't believe
15 prison would be an appropriate setting for him. And
16 were you present when Dr. Kline testified regarding
17 what they do and don't have in --

18 A I --

19 Q -- prison?

20 A -- was.

21 Q Okay. And you would agree that they do have
22 cognitive behavioral therapy at the prison; is that
23 correct?

24 A They -- they offer some based on what may be
25 happening for a client at the moment. But in an

1 ongoing way, for an individual and targeted treatment,
2 it's not my understanding that that is offered.

3 Q Okay. And have you worked in the prison
4 system?

5 A I've been in and out of prisons to provide
6 training, to support clients on many occasions.

7 Q Okay. And you would agree that there are
8 several defendants that, with autism, or intellectual
9 disabilities that have, in fact, been sentenced to
10 prison, correct?

11 A That is --

12 Q Throughout the state of Florida?

13 A That is correct.

14 Q Okay. And presumably the Department of
15 Corrections has handled, or been equipped to deal with,
16 those individuals who have been sentenced into their
17 facilities?

18 A I can't speak to what level of training they
19 receive. I know I provide training along with first
20 responders and have trained many corrections officers
21 and have heard many times that they don't feel
22 adequately trained. I can't speak for all -- all
23 corrections officers across the state, but I've heard
24 many times people saying they wish they had more
25 treatment -- or rather, training.

1 Q In looking at some of the school records from
2 Matanzas, it appears as though obviously, due to his
3 high IQ, he was able obviously to leave the primary
4 classroom and go to an outside class; is that correct?

5 A I don't know -- I'm not sure how they made
6 the determination for him to go to the computer class.
7 So I'm -- I'm not sure if I can speak to that.

8 Q Okay. And it looked like his testing within
9 the school system indicated he had a very high score
10 for reading, vocab, and comprehension. Is that your
11 understanding, as well.

12 A Yes.

13 Q Okay. And that prior to this altercation
14 with the victim in this case, you had spoken briefly
15 about there had been an altercation on a bus; is that
16 right?

17 A That's my understanding.

18 Q And I think that occurred in December of '21,
19 does that --

20 A I believe --

21 Q -- sound right --

22 A -- so.

23 Q -- to you?

24 And in that particular altercation, it was
25 my understanding it was a quite long physical fight

1 with the Defendant and another student. Is that your
2 understanding?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Like 10, 15, 17 minutes, something like that.
5 It -- it took quite a bit to deescalate that situation?

6 A I believe that's correct.

7 Q Okay. And in that particular situation, did
8 you see in the records that in situation that, the
9 Defendant, Mr. Depa, didn't show any remorse for that,
10 either?

11 A I don't recall seeing any comment about it.

12 Q And you would agree that, in your opinion,
13 Mr. Depa needs long-term supervision and care; is that
14 correct?

15 A I believe he needs intensive intervention and
16 support.

17 Q Okay. So, for example, if sentenced as a
18 juvenile, they lose jurisdiction at 21 years of age.
19 Mr. Depa is currently 19. So it would be two years.
20 Would you agree that would not be enough time to
21 monitor him?

22 A I don't -- I'm not qualified to answer that.

23 Q Well, you're suggesting that he needs all
24 these supports and that this is a lifelong issue for
25 Mr. Depa, correct?

1 A Autism is a lifelong issue, yes.

2 Q Right.

3 And that, in your opinion, he needs a
4 variety of supports in order to prevent him from
5 harming somebody else; would you agree with that?

6 A Yes.

7 Q And would you agree that those supports
8 likely are going to take more than two years in order
9 to teach him and modify his behavior?

10 A I think -- I think in the sense that this is
11 going to be an ongoing process of helping him to
12 understand where he is with respect to his internal
13 state is going to take a good period of time. How
14 long, I can't say. He's a bright person. So my hope
15 would be that with appropriate intervention and
16 monitoring, that he could learn those skills.

17 I think the ongoing pieces will be the mental
18 health portion -- parts, portion. So depression or
19 either things that may be affecting him. And that's
20 where I feel it's harder for me to speak to that. But
21 I think he needs support in several are different
22 areas. I would hope that with intensive treatment,
23 applied behavioral analysis, the mental health
24 treatment, as I was discussing before --

25 Q Uh-huh.

1 A -- cognitive behavioral -- behavioral
2 therapy, psychodynamic therapy, medication management,
3 and -- and again, I feel like a comprehensive
4 neurological evaluation -- I still am not convinced
5 that we know everything we need to know in terms of
6 providing him with appropriate treatment.

7 Q And you would agree that these sorts of
8 interventions started with Mr. Depa when he was sent to
9 Springbrook in 20 -- well, even probably before then,
10 but certainly by the time he went to Springbrook in
11 2019? So we're going back to 2019 with a variety of
12 interventions and supports for him, and yet that still
13 wasn't enough time to prevent what happened in this
14 case, correct?

15 A Well, if we go back and we look historically,
16 he was -- he went to Springbrook when he was 14, 15,
17 and he's there for a year.

18 Q Uh-huh.

19 A So he gets there. I believe he was in many
20 kind of, because of the pandemic, isolation for a
21 period. But we're not talking probably a relatively
22 long amount of time. And then he sent to ECHO.

23 Q Uh-huh.

24 A Where near as I can tell, went through
25 several are different staffing changes and changes

1 within that environment. He also started high school
2 in an online capacity. Then he was going in person.
3 You know, some of this for a juvenile, I would expect,
4 is also happening at school.

5 So I think in the -- in the volume of
6 treatment, I don't think it's been enough to date.

7 Q And that's what I'm trying to get at, is that
8 even with all of that over the course of those years,
9 that still was not stuff. So wouldn't you agree that
10 if we only had two years to work with, if he was
11 sentenced as a juvenile, that's not going to be
12 sufficient?

13 A I'm saying that over the course of the last
14 several years, I don't think the level of treatment has
15 been adequate to address his needs. So it's hard for
16 me to say, in this amount of time or in that amount of
17 time. I don't believe that, from the time he went into
18 treatment, and I wasn't there to know what they did or
19 didn't, I can look at the record, but I don't know the
20 day to day, it feels to me that he's not had the level
21 of adequate treatment of people understanding autism,
22 mental health, and again, if there's anything else
23 that's happening for him that we don't understand.

24 Q So even Springbrook, which specializes in
25 autism, you don't think that they had the proper

1 training to address this?

2 A I've -- I've been to many programs that --
3 that advertise that they directly support people with
4 autism, or they provide mental health care, and when
5 you go visit those programs, they're not fantastic.

6 Q And have you visited Springbrook?

7 A I have not.

8 Q So you can't speak to them?

9 A I have said repeatedly I can't speak to
10 what --

11 Q Okay.

12 A -- they did.

13 MS. CLARK: Thank you. I don't have any
14 further questions.

15 THE COURT: All right. Thank you.

16 Mr. Teifke.

17 MR. TEIFKE: A few questions on redirect --

18 THE COURT: All right.

19 MR. TEIFKE: -- Judge.

20 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

21 BY MR. TEIFKE:

22 Q If, indeed, the Department of Juvenile
23 Justice was an identified, recognized program for
24 Brendan that, granted would have a shelf life of two
25 years, if we're talking about rehabilitation, does that

1 set him up as good as anything else for the rest of his
2 life?

3 A It could.

4 Q Okay. Does it set him up, in your
5 estimation, better than five or 10 years in the
6 Department of Corrections and their mental health
7 apparatus?

8 A Yes.

9 Q Okay. Do you have any doubt about that?

10 A No.

11 Q Okay. The mention in Dr. Kutlik -- Kutlik's
12 report, did you read that report that was part of a
13 sentencing recommendation from DJJ, I believe, correct?

14 A Yes.

15 Q Okay. And what was alluded to, as some of
16 this maladaptive behavior, was self-reporting, correct?

17 A Yes.

18 Q Was there any other record evidence anywhere
19 of any of this other conduct? Harm to animals --

20 A Not that --

21 Q -- et cetera?

22 A -- I saw, no, no.

23 Q Okay.

24 A Not that I saw.

25 Q Okay. And it's true that Dr. Kutlik did not

1 conclude, based on that and everything else, that
2 there's a conduct disorder that needed to be
3 addressed --

4 A Correct.

5 Q -- correct, right?

6 A Correct.

7 Q Okay. These were simply things that Brendan
8 had said during the course of this interview, right?

9 A Presumably, yes.

10 Q Okay. And you heard when Dr. Prichard was
11 testifying, Brendan made reference to he told
12 Dr. Prichard that he was hearing voices, correct?

13 A That's correct.

14 Q And Dr. Prichard did not accept that at face
15 value, right?

16 A He testified that he did not, no.

17 Q All right.

18 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you.

19 THE COURT: All right. Thank you, Dr. Spence.
20 You may step down.

21 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.

22 THE COURT: Is she released?

23 MR. TEIFKE: In my estimation, yes.

24 THE COURT: Okay.

25 If you're under subpoena, you're released from

1 any subpoena. Thank you.

2 All right. Good time for our afternoon break?

3 MR. TEIFKE: Sure.

4 THE COURT: Okay. You've got, you said, two
5 witnesses?

6 MR. TEIFKE: Two remaining. Next --

7 THE COURT: And they're here?

8 MR. TEIFKE: -- will be DJJ, Woody Douje. And
9 then one more.

10 THE COURT: And they're here?

11 MR. TEIFKE: Here to --

12 THE COURT: Okay.

13 MR. TEIFKE: -- include Zoom, yes.

14 THE COURT: Okay. Does 10 minutes work?

15 MR. TEIFKE: Sure.

16 MS. CLARK: Sure.

17 THE COURT: Okay. Court will be in recess 10
18 minutes. Thank you.

19 (A recess was taken at 2:35 p.m., and
20 proceedings resumed at 2:51 p.m.)

21 THE COURT: All right. Good afternoon.

22 Please -- please be seated.

23 All right. Mr. Teifke, you may call your next
24 witness.

25 MR. TEIFKE: Woody Douje, Your Honor. He's

1 stepped right out, I believe.

2 (Brief pause in proceedings.)

3 MR. TEIFKE: Let me switch gears.

4 THE COURT: Okay.

5 MR. TEIFKE: I'm -- I'm going to recall Leanne
6 Depa for two questions.

7 THE COURT: Okay.

8 THE CLERK: Can you raise your right hand?
9 Do you swear or affirm the testimony you're
10 about to give the truth, the whole truth, and nothing
11 but the truth, so help you God?

12 THE WITNESS: I do.

13 THEREUPON,

14 LEANNE DEPA,

15 recalled by the Defense as a witness, was duly
16 sworn and testified as follows:

17 MR. TEIFKE: All right.

18 DIRECT EXAMINATION

19 BY MR. TEIFKE:

20 Q State your name.

21 A Leanne Depa.

22 Q All right. Have you been sitting in on the
23 testimony?

24 A I have.

25 Q All right. And did you hear the testimony

1 about Brendan's alleged harm of animal or animals?

2 A I have.

3 Q Does Brendan have access to any animals in
4 his life?

5 A The only access Brendan had to animals was in
6 my home.

7 Q Okay. And what animals?

8 A I have five cats.

9 Q Okay. Has Brendan ever harmed one of the
10 cats?

11 A The most that Brendan has ever done to a cat
12 is hiss at a cat.

13 Q Okay.

14 A That Brendan loves the cats. He's devastated
15 when any cat is sick. He's called and asked over and
16 over again about the cat. He has trauma from one of
17 his cats he loved dying. Brendan has never, ever
18 harmed an animal.

19 Q All right.

20 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you. That's --

21 THE WITNESS: Uh-huh.

22 MR. TEIFKE: -- all I have.

23 THE WITNESS: Okay.

24 THE COURT: Ms. Clark, any questions?

25 MS. CLARK: No. Thank you.

1 THE COURT: You may step down. Thank you.
2 Okay. Mr. Teifke, you may call your next
3 witness.

4 MR. TEIFKE: Julie Harper.
5 As it turns out, it is under Brice Harper
6 on --

7 THE COURT: Okay.

8 MR. TEIFKE: -- Zoom.

9 THE COURT: All right. So hang on one second.
10 All right. This is Judge Perkins. Can you
11 hear me okay?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, Judge.

13 THE COURT: All right. If you'll raise your
14 right hand to be sworn, please.

15 THE CLERK: Do you swear or affirm the
16 testimony you're about to give is the truth, the whole
17 truth, and nothing but the truth, so help you God?

18 THE WITNESS: I do.

19 THEREUPON,

20 JULIE HARPER,
21 called by the Defense as a witness, was duly sworn
22 and testified as follows:

23 THE COURT: All right. Go ahead.

24 DIRECT EXAMINATION

25 BY MR. TEIFKE:

1 Q Can you state your name, please?

2 A Dr. Julie Harper.

3 Q And obviously, you can hear me okay, right?

4 A Yes.

5 Q And what do you do, Dr. Harper?

6 A I'm a licensed psychologist in Florida and
7 Georgia.

8 Q How long have you been a licensed
9 psychologist?

10 A I received my first licensure in 2002 in the
11 state of Washington.

12 Q And where in Florida are you located? Is
13 there a home base?

14 A Yes. My office is in Fort Walton Beach,
15 Florida. That's in circuit one.

16 Q What, if any, is the current focus of your
17 practice now?

18 A I have a fully forensic practice. That means
19 that I assist the court, the prior of fact, with
20 providing expert information. And I also work with law
21 enforcement agencies to do preemployment evaluations
22 and fitness-for-duty evaluations. I also perform
23 social investigations.

24 Q That's --

25 A So -- okay.

1 Q Yeah. Okay.

2 And you've been doing that throughout the
3 course of your career?

4 A I began working with individuals that were in
5 the DJJ system while I was working for Bridgeway
6 Center, which is a community mental health center.
7 That was around 2007, when a retiring psychologist
8 asked if I would assist him as he turned over that
9 contract. And I began working with those individuals.

10 Prior to that, I was just doing clinical
11 psychology, meaning a focus on psychological assessment
12 and diagnosis.

13 Q Okay. And looking back even a little further
14 to your education to become you, to become a
15 psychologist, what is your education?

16 A I have an Undergraduate Degree in
17 Biopsychology, which I earned from Oberlin College in
18 1995. I went on to graduate school at University of
19 Denver, when I received a Master's Degree in June of
20 2000, and that was in Clinical Psychology. The program
21 at University of Denver is the psy-D program, meaning
22 that you continue your education after your Master's
23 and move on to getting your doctoral work completed.

24 And becoming a psychologist, you also
25 participate in an internship program. And I was

1 matched in APA-approved internship program for
2 Washington State University. So before receiving my
3 doctorate, I went to Washington state, where I worked
4 as a psychologist intern for a year. And then
5 ultimately received my doctorate in 2001. Stayed on
6 out there for postdoc work, during which time I was
7 supervised by a forensic psychologist and worked in a
8 community mental health center in his private practice
9 and also was rehired at Washington State University.

10 After being licensed in 2002 in Washington, I
11 worked in a group practice for individuals with
12 learning disorders; ADHD, autism spectrum diagnoses,
13 Asperger's, social skills deficits. And that's when I
14 was doing clinical work and assessments primarily.

15 Moved to Florida in 2005 and was licensed
16 here. And I took over the Bridgeway Center testing
17 program once I moved to the Fort Walton Beach area.

18 Q Okay. And research experience, as well, is
19 that all part in parcel with this? Or tell us about
20 it.

21 A Sure. So during graduate school, I was
22 selected to be an assistant to research a project that
23 was an outcomes measure for the state of Colorado. One
24 of my professors was engaging in a research study, so I
25 just assisted him for a stipend. And then in my on

1 practice, I had an intern that I was working with, and
2 we collected data through her position in the pretrial
3 process to study the TOMM in intellectually deficient
4 or in people -- those individuals with intellectual
5 disability.

6 And so we collected the data, but we did not
7 publish the study. She actually left for graduate
8 school before we were able to finish the -- the data
9 analysis.

10 Q Okay. What about any sort of teaching
11 experience in your field?

12 A While I was an intern at Washington State
13 University, I was a practical instructor, a
14 co-instructor for that group of individuals that were
15 graduate students learning to become counselors. And
16 then I also provide continuing education programs for
17 topics of interest through national conferences. So
18 I've led several on a variety of topics, including
19 memory disorders and how to use an expert correctly in
20 the field of forensic psychology. Those are two
21 examples.

22 Q And do you have any professional associations
23 that you're a part of, a member of?

24 A I was previously part of the APA, the
25 forensic division, and also our local chapter of the

1 Florida Psychological Association; but I transitioned
2 to, when the fees and the dues were very high, I
3 decided I would rather attend more continuing education
4 classes nationally and for -- I went apart from those
5 organizations to be able to use those funds to attend
6 more continuing education than required.

7 Q It sounds like at the outset of your career,
8 you were involved with DJJ in certain capacities. What
9 did you do in that space?

10 A Well, I have been two different things
11 associated with the individuals that are in that
12 juvenile population. One was, I was a task supervisor
13 as to Treatment Alternatives to Safer Communities.
14 That's a team of counselors who they evaluate youth
15 after their arrest to see if there might be treatment
16 needs that could be addressed and that feedback is
17 provided to the probation team. And then I, myself,
18 directly provided services from 20 -- sorry -- 2007
19 through approximately 2011, early 2011, as a program
20 evaluator. That meant that I went to the detention
21 center or I had the families come to my office, did a
22 program evaluation to determine what level of service
23 need there might be, make recommendations as to whether
24 or not I thought the individual would be fit for
25 program, to make recommendations as to what kind of

1 programatic planning to undertake.

2 Q Were you also a competency assessor in this
3 timeframe?

4 A Yeah. So approximately 2010, I became, I
5 guess, part of our local circuit one wheel of
6 evaluators. And I evaluated both youth and adult for
7 competency to proceed evaluations. I was on that wheel
8 through about 2017. That wheel also let me do
9 evaluations of sanity at the time of offense.

10 In 2017 when I became license in Georgia, I
11 was a state employee. And during that tenure with the
12 state, I provided competency evaluation services and
13 sanity at the time of the offense services for this
14 state system. Georgia Regional Hospital was our base.
15 And I also performed risk assessments during COVID when
16 the courts were shut down.

17 Q And have you testified as an expert in court
18 before?

19 A Yes, I have.

20 Q And can you estimate a number of times or no?

21 A It's definitely been more than 300. I've
22 testified in a variety of proceedings, including
23 juvenile -- Miller juvenile resentencing cases, as an
24 expert witness for the Department of Vocational
25 Rehabilitation. I've been an expert witness for the

1 guardian ad litem program. I testified for the DCF
2 attorneys. I've also provided testimony on dependency
3 cases, sentencing proceedings, competency hearings,
4 death penalty mitigation. So a variety of different
5 proceedings.

6 Q All right. And you don't just testify for
7 defense, correct?

8 A No.

9 Q Okay. No, not correct, or no, you don't
10 testify --

11 A No. I testify for either the State or
12 defense attorneys, whatever my opinion turns out to be.
13 And if it's favorable to either side, they may call me.

14 Q Okay. And you've testified also as a witness
15 to juvenile competency, right, that's been part of your
16 expertise?

17 A Yes. So I have also been designated, during
18 those competency proceedings, and part of the Miller
19 sentencing cases in Miami-Dade County as an expert in
20 juvenile brain development.

21 Q Okay. And -- and let's talk about that, just
22 broadly speaking, what is Miller?

23 A Well, the Miller case was a case that was
24 heard by the Supreme Court. The importance of the case
25 is that it really identified why life imprisonment for

1 offenders would not be appropriate because juveniles
2 are a different class of offender due to their tender
3 age and the lack of full brain development while
4 they're still juveniles. So prior to the age of 18,
5 there are a lot of changes that are going on
6 biologically and socially. And that was acknowledged
7 through the court.

8 And, therefore, people that were serving life
9 sentences, as they were assigned, you know, during
10 their youth, were allowed to return to the state court
11 system and have their case go through an individualized
12 sentencing that would allow the court to hear a variety
13 of those factors that would be unique to that case and
14 then assign a new sentence.

15 Q So you've testified in these Miller
16 resentencings and in the capacity of an expert on
17 juvenile brain development?

18 A Yes. Both as an expert in forensic
19 psychology. I think I've been a clinical psychologist.
20 And then also, of course, providing testimony in the
21 capacity of educating the court about juvenile brain
22 development, specifically.

23 Q Okay. And in a minute we'll get to why that
24 matters, but how did you become involved in this?

25 A I believe you first reached out to me around

1 June of 2023 when Mr. Depa's case was going forward
2 with, I think, some competency matters just for a
3 consultation. And so I first discussed the case with
4 you at that point. Later on I was actually retained
5 for an evaluation of Mr. Depa, and I performed that in
6 April of 2024.

7 Q So you were able to speak to Mr. Depa as part
8 of this assessment, correct?

9 A Yes. We did an in-person evaluation.

10 Q Okay. And what other information are you
11 relying on as you're getting engaged in this case?

12 A Well, of course, the competency evaluations
13 that were undertaken by Jessica Anderton, Dr. Roger
14 Davis. And then also, there was a social -- a
15 developmental history report by Corey Manuel, that was
16 generated for the court system. So I had access to all
17 three of those. I had a court record, a suggestion of
18 mental incompetence to proceed filed the Defense
19 attorney, which is you, Mr. Teifke.

20 The behavioral analysis filed from East Coast
21 Habilitation. Records from the Agency for Persons with
22 Disabilities, the Flagler County School District
23 records, the Seventh Judicial Circuit juvenile 707
24 arrest form, and circuit charging sheet, is how I would
25 identify that record. The Flagler County Sheriff's

1 Department case report. There was a video of the
2 incident. The letter from the tutor at the Flagler
3 County Jail, Mr. Lopes.

4 A forensic evaluation completed by
5 Dr. Prichard. A Florida Department of Juvenile Justice
6 adult sentencing summary form, a face sheet. And then
7 there was an evaluation completed by Amy Kutlik, which
8 referenced the DJJ comprehensive evaluation summary.

9 So I had a variety of records that would be
10 both considered like educational records and medical
11 records.

12 Q And as part of the educational records, was
13 the IEP and behavior plan part of that?

14 A Yes, that's correct.

15 Q Okay. So did you feel like you had enough
16 information to work with or too much? I mean, was --
17 was there enough there?

18 A I did have a lot of information. Not all
19 cases come with background records that have this many
20 pages. So I was happy to have them. I did also reach
21 out to Ms. Depa, which is the Defendant's mother, for
22 further review of his early developmental history. So
23 I did feel like I needed that additional information,
24 as well as the consultation with you, just to gain some
25 understanding of your client and his ability to work

1 with you and his level of maturity.

2 Q Is that background biographical developmental
3 information that you gleaned from his mother, is that
4 an important part of this, in your estimation?

5 A Yes, it is, very important.

6 Q Okay. Is there anything that you thought
7 otherwise could have been useful that was lacking?

8 A No. I didn't feel like I was missing
9 information to come up with my ultimate conclusion.

10 Q Okay. So given your education and your
11 experience and the discipline in which you've been
12 called as an expert witness before, namely juvenile
13 brain development, are there certain conclusions that
14 you're already able to draw just based on tender age
15 and then there's this other stuff? And if so, why?
16 You learned he was how old? That was a
17 terribly-phrased question. You learned that he was how
18 old?

19 A So he was 17 years old at the time of the
20 incident. And when I met with him, he was 18.

21 Q Okay. So knowing that, knowing that he's 17
22 years old, and giving -- given your area of expertise,
23 are you already able to draw certain conclusions about
24 brain development?

25 A Right. Based on the background knowledge we

1 have in science related to structural changes in youth,
2 we know that the brain is not fully formed until
3 somewhere in your mid-twenties, around age 25. Knowing
4 that and understanding that we are looking at an
5 individual who is considered in a stage of middle
6 adolescence, that means that there are certain
7 structural things that are happening, including the
8 myelination of pathways that will prove to be important
9 as the person ages. And these pathways, which allow
10 the maturation of executive functions. What I'm saying
11 there means that the person will be gaining neuronal
12 pathways, which will allow them to better have
13 self-control, make decisions based on the past or their
14 history, have better emotional regulation.

15 A person of that tender age will be more apt,
16 we know by research, to respond to emotional stimuli in
17 a different way than adult individuals do because of
18 the chemical changes that are associated with the level
19 of development of the limbic system. That's basically,
20 in a nutshell, a person who is going to be more prone
21 to make emotional decisions, rather than accessing
22 their more rational functions. That would be more
23 typical of an older adult.

24 So those are some of the facets of youth that
25 we know, along with the idea that personality is still

1 developing. It's not something that would be
2 established at the age of 17. And so you're going to
3 continue to have changes in the way that you interact
4 with others and the way that you perceive stimuli and
5 interpret that, your social relationships with others;
6 all of that will continue to grow and change as you
7 enter adulthood.

8 Q And this is, I mean, just something you have
9 to wait to happen, right? This is software that has
10 more updates to undergo. Is there anything he can do
11 to speed up the process, or you just have to grow?

12 A Well, I think that it's very important to
13 understand that development is not all happening at the
14 same rate, right? So you can have some things that are
15 precociously developed. For instance, there's been a
16 few times, even in this proceeding, and based on the
17 record review, Mr. Depa has been described as having a
18 good expressive vocabulary or being able to read or
19 things like that. So you can have some aspects or
20 elements of your development that occurred at an
21 earlier rate, and then you can have things that lag.

22 There's really not a lot you can do in terms
23 of social and emotional development, to speed that up,
24 except -- except exposure and reenforcement to better
25 ways of responding. In terms of intellectual

1 development, certainly a rich environment, such as his
2 adoptive environment, which exposes you to things like
3 literature, music, and things like that, that can have
4 a better impact on your vocabulary. So it is possible
5 to have a slight acceleration in that. Because it's
6 the language area, you can prime it by these, you know,
7 good experiences.

8 Q I want to talk about further how this
9 immaturity of the brain manifests itself. You know,
10 what does it look like? Let's talk about, further
11 about decision making. How is it -- how is it most
12 impactful there?

13 A Well, what we know is that youths are more
14 likely to consider immediate rewards as they make
15 decisions. And this is different than adults who are
16 more seasoned in their decision making and might be
17 able to pause and have their life history to kind of
18 inform them as to what might happen if I choose this
19 decision. Whereas people that are younger, of course
20 don't have that wealth of experience. And their
21 biology sort of pushes them towards noticing things
22 that have like activated their rewards system. So
23 things like, you know, that might be exciting, risky,
24 novel behaviors, anything that's new. That's one facet
25 of this more juvenile decision making.

1 Also, we know that decision making in youth is
2 different in the presence of peers. So youths make
3 different decisions that are more risky and more prone
4 towards even law-breaking decisions if they're simply
5 in the presence of peers. They don't even have to be
6 interacting with the peers. It's just the mere
7 presence of them changes the way that the brain is
8 reacting to the outside environment.

9 So those are two very different ways of making
10 decisions. The emotional reasoning is because, as I
11 was describing about the changes in the limbic system,
12 emotional reasoning -- reasoning, meaning that you can
13 have a fairly rational discussion with a younger
14 person, in which they seem to understand what you're
15 explaining to them about actions and consequences; but
16 it's very different at the time of the behavior, in
17 that we've got something that's called hot cognition,
18 meaning that even though you may have rationally
19 explained to a youth what it is that could be a
20 potential consequence, they do not access that part of
21 their thinking in the time of making the behavior.

22 What they do is in a hot cognition situation,
23 they're affected very much by their environmental
24 triggers and stimuli, and so they make a decision
25 that's more immediate focus based on a reward or

1 something that they want, versus cold cognition, which
2 would be how they might explain to you in a very kind
3 of calm stimulus like this, the setting is very relaxed
4 and they're not activated. They might be able to
5 rationally explain to you cause and effect. And that's
6 just not available to them in the heat of the moment.

7 Q Is there an inability to appreciate
8 consequences of actions? I think you started to allude
9 to that there, yeah?

10 A There's a difference in the ability to
11 appreciate those consequences because of not having the
12 history of past behaviors to kind of shape the possible
13 outcomes for them. So if you've never been in that
14 situation, it's harder for a youth to kind of predict
15 what the outcome could be. But also, studies have
16 shown that they just pay less attention to those
17 consequences during the act, itself, whatever the
18 behavior may be. It's just, the brain is focused
19 differently during that decision making.

20 Q What about just the capability for empathy
21 and compassion, is that different in the juvenile brain
22 than the adult brain?

23 A It's considered what we call an executive
24 function, also described as perspective taking. And it
25 is something that will continue to develop with

1 empathy. Empathy is one of those executive functions
2 that is reliant on you being able to put yourself in
3 someone else's shoes.

4 As you enter that early adulthood period, you
5 can see that there are differences in perspective
6 taking, meaning it's easier for a young adult or a
7 middle adult to put themselves in another person's
8 shoes.

9 Q Okay. Is the type of behavior, itself, is
10 there more -- less appreciation of the -- the
11 consequences of certain behaviors that we might call
12 risky? Is there more desire to assume risk in
13 behavior?

14 A That's right, because of that biological
15 difference. Things that are riskier include like fast
16 driving, teenage pregnancy, drug consumption. Their
17 rates of that, you know, are quite different for the
18 younger population than they would be in adulthood. So
19 those more immediate rewards, kind of without regard to
20 the consequence of them, is typical of a person in that
21 kind of middle adolescent period.

22 Q Okay. And this, what we've just talked
23 about, these deficits, let's call them that, this is
24 all -- these are all things that you've testified to
25 before and that have been recognized in this Supreme

1 Court jurisprudence that you're talking about, right,
2 this is grounded science?

3 A That's right. So the advances of scanning,
4 we see that there are brain differences and the
5 correlates to the behavior, which are well-studied.
6 It's something that's been briefed by the APA to the
7 Supreme Court, an amici brief. It's had -- you know,
8 it's been testified about in front of the Supreme
9 Court. So this development that occurred, you know,
10 back in, I guess, our knowledge base before 2015, is
11 now just sort of standard well-understood science.

12 Q The affect of it being a diminishment of
13 culpability, right?

14 A Correct. That's how it's described, in that
15 the -- the tenderness of youth makes a person less apt
16 to be able to apprise for themselves the consequence of
17 their actions. And the -- because they're -- people
18 that are in this middle adolescent period would be
19 considered, you know, a different class of offender.
20 They have differential culpability, say, versus an
21 adult that might be, you know, past age 25, past the
22 point that their brain is fully developed.

23 Q Can you -- are there means by which you can
24 assess Brendan, specifically, his maturity, his
25 sophistication?

1 A Well, I think that when the school district
2 is assessed -- sorry -- assessing things regarding
3 adaptive functioning or functional behavior, I think
4 that is what they're trying to figure out. You are
5 trying to identify to what degree a person might be
6 able to meet their daily needs. It's called adaptive
7 functioning, in that can the person communicate their
8 needs adequately, are they doing self-care skills at
9 the level of their peers. And so when you're part of
10 the special education program, you'll see these
11 periodic reassessments of that, and goals.

12 Actually, Brendan had a goal regarding
13 becoming a little more autonomous. You can see that in
14 the records. So we've got some external measurements
15 of behavior to assess that if it's the range of what
16 would be considered average or typical for his age
17 group.

18 Q And do you assess his as average
19 sophistication -- if we're talking sophistication, do
20 you assess it as average for his age or his age group?

21 A Well, to address that, I relied on a couple
22 of different things. I would say that there's plenty
23 of evidence in the record that it -- that he is not
24 operating at the level of a, you know, a typical 17- or
25 18-year-old person. The evidence in the record

1 included when in 2019, he was diagnosed originally with
2 autism, and Dr. Taormina references him having
3 decreased perspective taking. As I was discussing,
4 that's like the ability to put yourself in someone
5 else's shoes. That should improve with age.

6 But he was below the second percentile.
7 Meaning if you like up a hundred people, he's only
8 standing in position two in terms of achievement of
9 that developmental milestone. So that would suggest
10 that he's not, you know, functioning at that level.
11 Also, when we are referencing Amy Kutlik's report, she
12 reference the interpersonal and independent living
13 skills being low, below average; behavioral
14 modification is needed to address his impulsivity.
15 Impulsivity being a hallmark of youth, of course. So
16 again, that would suggest that it's not at the level of
17 his chronological age.

18 Other evidence I considered in coming to the
19 conclusion was that he asked the competency evaluator,
20 Dr. Davis, multiple times for the interview to end.
21 And that behavior is for typical of a younger youth.
22 If I've done a competency evaluation on a young teen,
23 maybe somebody who is like 12, 13, 14, you'll see that
24 behavior. They are impatient. It's hard for them to
25 have task persistence and kind of hang in there

1 throughout the interview. And so it's less likely to
2 occur when somebody is in their later teens.

3 Also, in the Association for Persons with
4 Disability person-centered plan that was generated in
5 December of '22, there's a reference that Mr. Depa
6 chooses younger-aged peers typically if he's going to
7 establish friendships. That would suggest that he is
8 chronologically gravitating towards younger-acting
9 individuals that would be more consistent with his
10 level of social development.

11 And then today we heard from his teacher,
12 Eugene, who was talking about how they've been working
13 on task persistence, I think he called it stamina; but
14 basically as your level of patience goes up, and, you
15 know, that he's seeing an increasing level of
16 compassion. That would be consistent with this period
17 of time where, you know, you're going to see some brain
18 changes in maturation, which means it wasn't present
19 earlier in the year.

20 So I would say he's not chronologically
21 displaying a lot of these achievements that somebody
22 that would be typically 18 years old, 17, 18 should
23 show.

24 Q When did you first meet Brendan?

25 A On April 19th of 2024.

1 Q Okay. And at the Flagler County Jail?

2 A That's correct.

3 Q Okay. And take me through that. What did
4 that consist of? It's an interview? It's an
5 evaluation? Tell the Court what you did with him.

6 A Sure. So in beginning my forensic clinical
7 evaluation, I performed a mental status examination
8 that is just a brief assessment of things like
9 immediate memory, capacity to kind of draw similarities
10 between words, which is like abstract thinking. I also
11 did a psychosocial history interview to go through,
12 like, his past school achievements, his family
13 structure, medical, mental health symptoms, work
14 history. All of those things that might give me better
15 information as to how he was functioning in the
16 community and be able to forecast a little bit for the
17 Court about his future potentials.

18 I also administered the Miller Forensic
19 Assessment of Symptoms Test, which is an effort test.
20 It can help identify if a person intends to malingering or
21 feign psychiatric impairments.

22 Q Okay. Why is that important for you to do?

23 A Well, I think that it -- it's generally
24 understood that forensic evaluators should be on alert
25 to consider, you know, a person's motivation. And if

1 there's any indication if they might be trying to feign
2 or malingering mental health symptoms, that's an important
3 piece of information that you need to take, you know,
4 under advisement as you're looking through records and
5 interviewing the defendant and also, you know, trying
6 to get third-party information about when it is, you
7 know, determined, as I did, that Mr. Depa was not
8 trying to feign or malingering mental health symptoms in
9 any way, his score on that did not suggest feigning,
10 then it let's you rely a little bit more on their
11 self-report, in addition to the records.

12 Q I see. So and I'm sorry, so specifically
13 here, no evidence of malingering with Mr. Depa?

14 A No.

15 Q All right. And were you able also to get any
16 information -- well, let's finish with Mr. Depa. Did
17 you do anything else with him? Any other tests that
18 were used, any instruments?

19 A No, I did not.

20 Q Did you also get any further information from
21 his mother?

22 A Yes. And so his mother was able to provide
23 some background information about the early history of
24 symptoms that manifested when he was much younger.
25 Also, trying to get a history of treatment that they

1 may have undertaken originally for concerns about
2 hyperactivity or attention limitations, trying to
3 figure out what the root cause of his behavioral
4 problems were early on. I learned, of course, that he
5 did not receive an autism diagnosis until somewhat
6 late. 2019 means he was approximately 14 years old.

7 You know, in my clinical practice, I usually
8 would refer -- receive referrals for individuals who
9 are about seven or eight years old, sometimes as early
10 as four or five. So 14, to me, that was a pretty late
11 identification of his disorder.

12 So I learned from her about the interventions
13 that they were undertaking, starting, you know, in
14 these teenage years. Meaning intensive behavioral
15 training. And, of course, as we've heard plenty of
16 times today about the Springbrook and efforts made to
17 start getting him under behavioral reenforcement
18 programs for the first time as a teenager.

19 I also learned from her about his past major
20 depressive disorder mood problems that she observed.
21 And in this individual, in Mr. Depa, he's been a person
22 that when he's experiencing depression, it's come out a
23 lot of times as irritability. That is a symptom of
24 depression in youth. And so I think that that was very
25 helpful to learn from her, that without a mood

1 stabilizer onboard, he might have a proclivity to be a
2 little bit more irritable when he was down.

3 Q And I'm sorry, (indiscernible) more specific
4 to young people, depression resulting in anger?

5 A So irritability is often a way that a child
6 will express depression versus maybe an adult might be
7 more able to vocalize or verbalize a down mood or
8 sadness. A child is more apt to express it by being
9 irritable.

10 Q I see. Okay.

11 And Brendan is, of course, adopted. Was
12 there any information known -- made known to you about
13 his biological mother?

14 A So in the records, there is a reference to
15 both of his biological parents being diagnosed with
16 bipolar disorder or having features of bipolar
17 disorder. So that is a family history of mood
18 disorders.

19 Q Okay. Specifically, to autism, you -- you've
20 -- you've seen it before, right? You've engaged in
21 autism? You know about autism, right?

22 A Yes.

23 Q And in your assessment, in what you reviewed
24 and specifically in dealing directly with Brendan, do
25 you see the -- the signs of autism? Would you

1 concur --

2 A Yes.

3 Q -- with that?

4 A I do.

5 Q Okay. And we've heard this talk about
6 levels, what levels mean, it's a function of how much
7 support is -- is needed. Are you able to assess a
8 level or agree or disagree with a prior assessment of a
9 level?

10 A Yes. So my conclusion is that he meets
11 criteria for a level two. He has the social
12 communication difficulties and restrictive patterns of
13 interest that are very typical of autism spectrum
14 disorder. He also expresses behaviors even in the
15 midst of support. And that is how our diagnostic
16 manual identifies level two, is that you will still see
17 behavioral manifestations of difficulties even when
18 support is present.

19 Q Okay. So you have confidence in that, that's
20 the level that he occupies?

21 A Yes. And consistently throughout the
22 records, you see that the treatment approaches to the
23 IEP have tried to address, you know, shifting his
24 behaviors, like allowing transitions without other
25 peers in the hallway. These are the kinds of

1 interventions that are targeted towards preventing a
2 symptom flare up. And so you would also identify the
3 level of staff needed. In the APD records, when they
4 identified a level six, that is the highest level of
5 intervention available, that would also inform that
6 things like mechanical restraints would be at a
7 duration of like you could use that to restrain a
8 person for more than 60 minutes, that the staff ratio
9 regarding that individual needs to be at a three-to-one
10 level.

11 So we really have, you know, I guess, at this
12 point a replete record of these interventions and the
13 significance that they are needed. Mr. Depa not being
14 really allowed to be without staff involved with him in
15 a 24-hour period is significant. That would be a level
16 two.

17 Q Okay. Okay. Other diagnoses that you -- you
18 land on, depression?

19 A Yes. The major depressive disorder, there's,
20 I guess, identification of that. And it's been
21 addressed by psychotropic medication in his records.
22 He identified it when we were speaking as something
23 that he was able to realize and kind of verbalize by
24 the time that he was in Springbrook. I think that the
25 doctor that assessed him in 2019 already had identified

1 that prior to his placement in Springbrook. But as we
2 understand, there is a little bit of a learning curve
3 in trying to identify feelings and express them. So he
4 didn't really express ever -- wasn't able to really
5 reveal that or understand it much until he had already
6 been in Springbrook.

7 So that's our first instance of a, you know,
8 reference in a diagnostic way to a depressive disorder.
9 It's reoccurred. You can see that. His mother had
10 identified it as irritability earlier than that, 2018,
11 2019, and his frequent psychiatric hospitalizations.
12 And then it's still a symptom that he reports and
13 receives treatment for, a depressive mood.

14 Q And -- and do you also diagnose any disorders
15 involving anxiety? And if so, what?

16 A Yes. So I diagnosed him with an unspecified
17 anxiety disorder. The medication that's been
18 addressing that has been propranolol. It is prescribed
19 in the jail medical records as a treatment for anxiety.
20 And his, I guess, historical record, as the school
21 district gathered, symptoms and clinical things of
22 interest from his mother, as she filled out behavioral
23 questionnaires, those kinds of anxiety symptoms were
24 noted, as they first developed his IEP, being present
25 in social situations. So he's got social anxiety.

1 I think that when he's about to have a change
2 or a transition, it generates anxiety. Again, that's
3 like why he would be allowed to have movement in the
4 hall when other students are not present. So when
5 things are not going in a predictable manner, it's
6 going to be the time that you are going to notice the
7 highest level of anxiety for him.

8 Q Predictability and routine are important
9 here?

10 A Yes, very.

11 Q And you're aware, at least, of other
12 diagnoses that have been made along the way, the
13 intermittent explosive disorder, oppositional defiant
14 disorder, disruptive mood dysregulation disorder? Are
15 you aware of those?

16 A Yes. So his records have had those
17 diagnoses, and they've been carried forward, you know,
18 on to his IEP plan and referenced in medical records
19 that the team discussed.

20 Q And if we're circling back to culpability,
21 we've talked about how the juvenile brain, how that --
22 how we should view culpability in highlight of the
23 juvenile brain, do these other disabilities, these
24 diagnoses that either you made or have been made aware
25 of, do they further inform your opinion at all on

1 culpability?

2 A Well, I think that it's the totality of the
3 -- the symptoms. And so I believe that -- because we
4 already know that an individual without these mental
5 disorders of this age is going to be more apt to make
6 emotional reactive decisions, then you layer on top a
7 neurodevelopmental disorder, which includes
8 impulsivity, which includes, you know, reactivity,
9 essentially an anger outburst, that leads to -- I guess
10 that has reoccurred enough that it is addressed on a
11 behavior management plan through the school district,
12 and then another layer of, you know, having to take
13 psychotropic medications to manage your level of
14 depression, impulsivity, anxious feelings; all of these
15 things are going to be, you know, operating all at the
16 same time as you try to make decisions.

17 And so I do feel that it's a layering effect.
18 They each would contribute and, you know, have kind of
19 lit up different areas of Mr. Depa's brain as -- as the
20 situation is unfolding.

21 Q All right. So they're all kind of
22 insinuating themselves in their own separate ways. Is
23 there also -- you mentioned a totality, so is there
24 some sort of then emergent whole that expresses itself
25 differently, or are we just talking about the sum of

1 the parts?

2 A I think that, you know, you have to take
3 every situation individually, right? Certainly, there
4 have been some, I guess, activating situations that
5 he's been in, that his treatment plan is, you know,
6 guiding him and trying to use other practices to have
7 emotional regulation, try to soothe himself, like use
8 meditative breathing and yoga. And so I think that
9 every situation presents challenges when it's a new
10 highly stressful situation when he doesn't have access
11 to his preferred motivational reward, which is his game
12 system. It's his, like, area of interest.

13 I think this is just the perfect storm of not
14 having those environmental supports that should prevent
15 the symptoms from overtaking him and him not being able
16 to redirect because the symptoms overtook him. Once
17 you reach a certain level of reactivity with autism,
18 the person is just not able to engage in that kind of
19 rational self-talk to talk down. And so that's what we
20 see here, you know, it's kind of like the combination
21 of the environmental supports falling out and not
22 existing and then also him just being overrun by
23 symptoms that he just didn't have the cognitive
24 resources to mediate, you know, mediate.

25 Q Sure. Would you agree that his best chance

1 of success is with those that are in his orbit knowing
2 a lot about him and knowing an approach to take in
3 ever-changing scenarios and circumstances?

4 A Yes. Yeah, I'm going to liken it to sort of
5 like getting a treatment team to hone in on your
6 specific behavioral problems so that you're reenforcing
7 almost like an orchestra on beat. Okay. So you want
8 to stay with the same response to the same target
9 behavior every time and not get off beat. And so as
10 the team becomes more familiar with what is the trigger
11 for the behavior, what is the typical response, you can
12 start to see that. That's why you regenerate those
13 behavior, you know, functional assessments of behavior
14 plans every year, because they're going to change as
15 you have mastered, you know, some of those triggers.
16 They might not be influential as they change.

17 You want the team to consistently know what
18 your triggers are, to consistently respond to those
19 triggers in the same way. So, for instance, if
20 redirection is very effective or nonresponding is very
21 effective, the team can communicate with one another.
22 Sometimes medication adjustment is what is needed. And
23 so that will take, you know, kind of priority over
24 everything. Your team needs to be very cohesive and
25 understand the working parts so that there is always a

1 consistent response to the -- the -- the target
2 behavior.

3 Q All right. If we're talking about -- and --
4 and again, let's just compartmentalize this a bit for
5 the purpose of this question, maybe the next, to just
6 the juvenile brain, the immature juvenile brain; how
7 quickly are things evolving? I mean, for example, you
8 first meet Brendan on X date and, you know, now here we
9 are and you've heard some descriptions in court about
10 how he's doing in his classes and stuff, is it --

11 A Uh-huh.

12 Q -- evolving and maturing rapidly or what is
13 it -- its pace?

14 A I'm not sure if I can answer your question.
15 I can only tell you about the typical trajectory is
16 that we've got these known biological differences,
17 well-studied, that are definitely present at age, you
18 know, 17, 18. And we've got a predominance of the
19 limbic system and the decreased performance of the
20 frontal lobe, which is like your executive functioning,
21 that changes through the age of 25. So it will mature
22 as the brain grows and develops on its own.

23 And in -- in that timeframe, different things
24 are happening. Like, you've got developmental pathways
25 that are forming between your seat of emotional

1 recollection and memory and your frontal lobe that
2 let's you focus on the right thing, have appropriate
3 social reactions given the circumstance. That will
4 just kind of come on over time. Likewise, in this
5 developmental period, you're having the pathways that
6 are not used. Like, for instance, if you took a lot of
7 piano lessons when you were a kid, but you're not going
8 to become a concert pianist, those will fade. You
9 know, infrequently used pathways will fade.

10 So it's just a trajectory that is well-studied
11 and understood to occur from 17 to 25.

12 Q Impulsivity, risk-taking behavior decreases
13 as age increases, right in?

14 A That is correct.

15 Q As well as capacity for empathy, sympathy,
16 other?

17 A Right. So I think what you're asking is, do
18 the social skills and the perspective taking of an
19 individual develop with age. Yes. You have more
20 relationships. You have more feedback from your
21 relationships. You also have that pause for reflection
22 that you do not have when you were younger. So there's
23 a lot of reasons. Like, your moral development is
24 occurring as your personality is evolving.

25 A lot of things are changing, and that would

1 allow that social, what we call reciprocity. Meaning
2 learning to be in relationships with others.

3 Q Is there anything that you've learned about
4 him in meeting him, in reviewing records, in sitting
5 through testimony that you think is irredeemable or is
6 it a matter of people around him knowing him and a
7 certain approach being taken?

8 A I -- no, I wouldn't say irredeemable. I
9 noticed in the records that while he participated in
10 ECHO, they noted that in the first month of being
11 there, of course he had behavioral outbursts, which
12 reduced. They did not need to use mechanical
13 restraints on him anymore. He didn't need any emergent
14 -- I'm sorry -- emergency sort of chemical restraints.
15 So I think that that's one area of recordkeeping that
16 kind of demonstrates that he is responding to
17 treatment.

18 Additionally, I think that, you know, his
19 capacity to show empathy and understanding towards his
20 tutor is a development of his social skills. They are
21 keeping track in the person-centered support plan,
22 through APD, you know, of target behaviors for change.
23 I -- I think that that indicates that he is pretty
24 early on in his behavioral treatment that is going to
25 address the autism. And since he's fairly new in the

1 treatment, he still has a lot of growth and gains to
2 make.

3 Additionally, he's responded pretty well to
4 his psychiatric medication. You know, as Dr. Spence
5 was alluding to, I think that there is more
6 neurological workup that could be conducted that might
7 be better inform the psychiatrist. So for instance,
8 you know, if ADHD medication is a good adjunct to his
9 mood stabilizing -- stabilizing medication, that would
10 be something that could be further developed. I think
11 his psychiatric medication regiment could be become
12 even more titrated to his specific symptoms over time.
13 So that would indicate, you know, good progress.

14 Additionally, I was very glad to see, in the
15 DJJ evaluation, that the evaluator noted that he seemed
16 to have some insight into his mental health, which is
17 fantastic. That would suggest change, that he's kind
18 of learning about his symptoms, and motivation for
19 therapy, which is also very good. So I would suggest
20 that those are rehabilitative factors, things that are
21 coming along that would suggest that, you know, he is
22 making progress. Nobody has given up on him, you know,
23 in the records.

24 Despite his problems, his team still
25 identified, and his school team, that when he did have

1 problems, including the case, including this legal case
2 that's before the court, and I'm looking directly at
3 his school record, the behavior is considered a result
4 of his disability. It's a manifestation of symptoms.
5 That also means that those symptoms can be suppressed
6 and targeted with behavioral therapy.

7 Q And in your familiarity with DJJ and what
8 you've read and reviewed, given the rehabilitative
9 model of DJJ, do you believe that a placement with the
10 Department of Juvenile Justice could serve these needs?

11 A He would be screened by the Department of
12 Juvenile Justice, you know, for placement.
13 Essentially, I -- I think that it's important to
14 understand the staff ratio that will be needed for him,
15 you know, to continue to have his behavior redirected.
16 I think that you're going to have a greater staff
17 defendant ratio if you are in the juvenile justice
18 system versus the adult correctional model. The aim
19 being rehabilitation. I think that understanding that
20 he could continue to benefit from school intervention,
21 have, you know, some guidance towards becoming an
22 effective adult and being released, you know, into the
23 community where he is among supportive caregivers who
24 understand and want to work towards his independence
25 goals. I -- I think that that is well-suited for a

1 juvenile disposition.

2 That's just not going to happen in the adult
3 corrections model, where he'll, you know, he'll be
4 warehoused, essentially, and just like kind of waiting
5 for a sentence to be over. And I don't feel that there
6 would be the kinds of specific therapies needed to
7 reduce symptoms and prevent, you know, kind of prevent
8 recidivism.

9 Q All right. And so in your estimation, that
10 wouldn't set him up well for a post-incarceration
11 future of success and achieving potential?

12 A Right. It's not the same kind of therapy as
13 it's delineated on the Association for Persons with
14 Disability, that kind of therapy that is needed --

15 Q All right.

16 A -- for this vulnerable person.

17 Q All right.

18 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you, doctor.

19 THE COURT: Thank you.

20 Ms. Clark?

21 MS. CLARK: Thank you.

22 CROSS-EXAMINATION

23 BY MS. CLARK:

24 Q Dr. Harper, can you hear me okay?

25 A Yes, ma'am.

1 Q Okay. Good.

2 Now, I understand that you charge at a rate
3 of \$200 per hour; is that correct?

4 A For direct service, yes.

5 Q Okay. And that when I spoke with you
6 previously, you had worked about 12 hours so far in the
7 case. Do you know how many hours you've put in to this
8 date?

9 A So I think that we were in court we were in
10 court on the 1st, I think I was there at approximately
11 eight hours at \$80 an hour waiting time. And then I've
12 worked probably four more hours at direct service rates
13 since then.

14 Q Okay. So about 16 hours in direct service at
15 about \$200 an hour and then eight hours at \$80 an hour?

16 A Right. And then the time waiting today. So
17 whatever time we're at.

18 Q Okay. And you had mentioned your testimony
19 in the past. With respect to criminal cases, you
20 primarily testify for the defense; is that correct?

21 A I've been called by defense, yes. I'm
22 available for either the State or defense. And
23 primarily defense has retained my services.

24 Q Okay. That makes up the bulk of your
25 services in the criminal cases, correct?

1 A Not testimony, no. Testimony is a very small
2 percentage. There are lots of evaluations undertaken,
3 records reviewed, things like that. So testimony is --
4 is actually a pretty small percent of what I do.

5 Q Okay. But in the times that you've
6 testified, those -- in criminal cases, those are
7 primarily for the defense; is that correct?

8 A Thus -- yes, thus far.

9 Q Okay. And you would agree, based upon your
10 review of records, that Mr. Depa is average to above
11 average IQ?

12 A Yes. I think he had an assessment performed
13 in March of '23, and his IQ was around 93, which is an
14 average range.

15 Q Okay. And you didn't do any IQ testing,
16 correct?

17 A No. It wasn't needed. It was recent. March
18 of '23 is still considered a recent test.

19 Q Okay. And your experience with autism and
20 persons with intellectual disabilities, what sort of
21 experience do you have with that?

22 A My first exposure to that was when I worked
23 in Littleton, Colorado, as an undergraduate -- well, I
24 was actually a graduate student, sorry, doing a
25 practicum, and we had a mixed social skills group of

1 individuals with autism, Asperger's disorder, OCD, and
2 ADHD. So we had semester-long programs where every
3 week we met in a group format and took these
4 individuals into the community to try to have more
5 social interactions that would be considered
6 neuro-typical or more average.

7 We'd take them places like Dave & Busters or,
8 you know, a variety of kind of community places. And
9 then I also had one-on-ones with, you know, a
10 percentage of those individuals in the group, where I
11 met with them one-on-one and then their family. That
12 was my first exposure. And so that would be in 1997.

13 And then during my practice, 2002 through
14 2005, that practice in neuro-education in Spokane,
15 Washington, was focused on learning differences. We
16 had a lot of referrals from Fairchild Air Force Base
17 that were regarding autism or Asperger's at the time
18 because they did not have like a psychologist that
19 would be addressing it. They had a developmental
20 pediatrician, and so he would refer to us as a
21 practice. We would do evaluations, return the patient
22 to the doctor for treatment.

23 And so I had three years of both doing
24 assessments. And then I undertook a therapy group,
25 much like the one I had done in my practicum years, to

1 do social skills development. And then I had some
2 individual therapy clients. And then when I worked,
3 beginning in 2010 -- well, actually 2005, sorry, 2005
4 at Bridgeway Center, I did Social Security evaluations.
5 That is a commonly referred diagnosis, autism spectrum
6 and evaluation as an independent evaluator. And so I
7 would be tasked with seeing if the person met criteria
8 for autism spectrum disorder.

9 Similarly, as an evaluator briefly for APD, I
10 think between maybe 2009, 2008, to 2011, during that
11 period of time. And at that same time I was working
12 for vocational rehabilitation. So what would happen is
13 I would get a referral to do an assessment, try to make
14 some determination if treatment was needed in the
15 community, what kind of occupational outcome that
16 individual might have. And then as I got into purely
17 forensic work, my evaluation would involve things like
18 trying to see if the person was competent to stand
19 trial.

20 For instance, culpability regarding mental
21 state at the time of the offense and then sometimes in
22 sentencing proceedings.

23 Q Now, I wanted to ask you about some of the
24 symptoms of autism that I -- I don't believe there's
25 any record to indicate that Mr. Depa has. For example,

1 he doesn't necessarily engage in repetitive behavior.
2 You didn't find any record of that, correct?

3 A The repetitive behavior is related to his
4 preoccupation with electronic stimuli. So he is
5 focused, as an area of interest, on asking for his
6 game, having his behaviors being targeted towards
7 earning time with the game. So the repetitive nature
8 of his thought process is regarding electronics.

9 Q And then you would agree that the record
10 seemed to indicate, and I would assume even your
11 interactions with him, that he has a good communication
12 level for somebody with autism?

13 A He has a -- I believe his expressive
14 vocabulary was rated at above average, and his
15 receptive vocabulary was average.

16 Q Okay. Now, in your review of records, did
17 you review records from Springbrook?

18 A Yes.

19 Q Okay. And you would agree that while he was
20 at Springbrook for about a year, that he engaged in a
21 number of aggressive violent behaviors?

22 A Yes. I saw those documented instances where
23 he, I think, more at the beginning of the program, had
24 engaged in some aggressive acts, yes.

25 Q And my understanding is Springbrook is a

1 residential treatment facility that specializes in
2 persons with autism. Is that your understanding?

3 A That's what I've heard, yes.

4 Q Okay. So even while he was there, in a
5 specialized setting, there's records to indicate that
6 he head-butted staff?

7 A Yes.

8 Q Punched a doctor, at least twice?

9 A I think he did have an altercation with his
10 psychiatrist.

11 Q Right.

12 Was throwing chairs and other furniture,
13 things of that nature?

14 A Threw a chair, yes.

15 Q Okay. And then and you had an opportunity to
16 review the records at ECHO, as well; is that correct?

17 A Yes.

18 Q And you would agree that even at ECHO, he
19 continued to have aggressive violent behaviors?

20 A It was noted as the treatment provider had
21 summarized to the IEP team that he had, in the first
22 month he had four interactions that would be considered
23 aggressive acts. Those reduced to one or two times in
24 the following year. So I don't -- I would say that it
25 is par for the course in beginning a new undertaking of

1 behavioral reenforcement that you're going to have a
2 person have the most expression of trouble with
3 transition, new reenforcers, express -- you know,
4 really express kind of like their anger as they meet
5 these new barriers and reenforcements. And that is
6 reflected in the record.

7 Q And again, he was acting out violently at
8 ECHO, correct?

9 A Again, it is documented in the IEP, in the
10 first month, there were four instances, and then it
11 reduced so that he did not continue to need any kind of
12 restraints, like mechanical or chemical. So if he was
13 continuing to act out, it was improving.

14 Q Okay. But he did, for example, according to
15 the records, in late August of '22, attacked a
16 housemate that required the housemate to get medical
17 attention from the nurse?

18 A That is right.

19 Q In addition to that, in March of 2022, he
20 ripped a door off the wall and charged at staff?

21 A Yes.

22 Q And again, late August of '22, the records
23 indicate he inappropriately groped a female staff
24 member on the way to school on three separate times,
25 apparently?

1 A Yes.

2 Q Okay. Now, you also would have reviewed the
3 DJJ evaluation done by Dr. Kutlik; is that right?

4 A Yes, that's right.

5 Q Okay. And within that documentation, she
6 refers to the PADI 5 test that she conducted with him
7 that, I think, is geared towards, I guess, conduct
8 disorders and ODD; is that correct?

9 A It's an evaluation of symptoms. And based on
10 that, you can see a variety of clinical conditions,
11 such as depressive disorder. Behavioral manifestations
12 of -- you know, behavioral disorders can pop through on
13 there, as well.

14 Q Okay. And within that testing, he indicated,
15 Mr. Depa did, he endorsed that he did engage in certain
16 behaviors that are indicative of a conduct disorder or
17 ODD; is that correct?

18 A So he endorsed behaviors, but that was not
19 ultimately doctor -- well, sorry, she's not doctor --
20 Ms. Kutlik's conclusion that he had had conduct
21 disorder. So he was ultimately not diagnosed with
22 conduct disorder.

23 Q But some of the behaviors he endorsed
24 included intentionally hurting other people, or being
25 physically cruel to them, correct?

1 A Right. So if you endorse behaviors on any
2 one assessment measure, it's not an ultimate
3 conclusion. You can't make a diagnostic decision off
4 of one assessment. It's the totality of the
5 information, which is why she did not ultimately
6 conclude that he had that.

7 Q Okay. But again, he had endorsed that he had
8 intentionally hurt people or been physically cruel to
9 them, correct?

10 A That's what then endorsement is, uh-huh.

11 Q And that he had started physical fights on
12 two or more occasions?

13 A Yes.

14 Q That he had bullied others or tried to
15 intimidate people?

16 A Yes.

17 Q That he had used weapons in fights?

18 A Right. It says, reference what kind of
19 weapon it is, but that's his endorsement on an
20 assessment.

21 Q Right.

22 That he had purposely destroyed other
23 person's things?

24 A Yes.

25 Q That he had intentionally hurt animals or

1 done cruel things to them?

2 A That's what he endorsed, yes.

3 Q He endorsed that he would lie to get the
4 things he wanted?

5 A That's what's reported in the -- in the
6 record, yes.

7 Q Also indicated that he'd either forced
8 someone to do something sexual with him or gone father
9 than they -- than they wanted?

10 A That's endorsed, correct.

11 Q Okay. He also indicated that he repeatedly
12 annoyed people on purpose?

13 A That's endorsed.

14 Q Okay. And in Ms. Kutlik's report, towards
15 the end of her report, she kind of summarizes some
16 things and indicates in there that the use prognosis is
17 poor. Do you recall seeing that?

18 A Yes, I do, uh-huh.

19 Q And it seems to say, in her report, the
20 reason for her conclusion that his prognosis is poor is
21 he's received extensive services, including
22 hospitalization, residential stays, and outpatient care
23 since the age of four; however, continues to struggle
24 behaviorally and within his mental health. These
25 factors are likely to continue to impact his ability to

1 be successful in the legal system, occupationally, and
2 interpersonally. Did you see that?

3 A I did. Because it's attached to her
4 recommendation that these treatments continue. So that
5 would indicate that he's not finished and that he has
6 received these services and that they should continue.

7 Q And you had said with Mr. Teifke that you
8 believed a DJJ placement would be appropriate for
9 Mr. Depa; is that correct?

10 A I think that that -- the same of
11 rehabilitation would help him meet some of these
12 treatment goals and that the staff ratio would be
13 better for him and that they would be more informed as
14 to how to handle developmental differences, which are,
15 you know, the ways that his symptoms get expressed,
16 more like a child.

17 Q And do you know when, if he were sentenced to
18 youthful sanctions, do you know when it is that that
19 sentence would be up?

20 A I think that you just mentioned to the Court
21 it would be at age 21.

22 Q Right.

23 So we're talking two years if he's 19 right
24 now, correct?

25 A He's 18 right now.

1 Q And do you believe that two to three years
2 for Mr. Depa is enough, so that if he were released
3 from DJJ and just went back into society, that we, as a
4 society, could feel safe?

5 A Well, I think that your -- your question is
6 complicated because you're suggesting that treatment
7 would end at 21, but there's no evidence that that is
8 the case. What you can do is you can establish a very
9 specific treatment plan, as they've narrowed in with
10 his treatment at ECHO, it was getting better, he was
11 responding in the terms that he needed less outside
12 kinds of restraints. And so what you would do in the
13 next period of treatment is you would hone in on, you
14 know, accentuating his coping skills, getting that
15 medication right. That begins the stamp of the correct
16 treatment that he will continue to follow.

17 Then, if he is in a group home next, for
18 instance, they will have a great track record of what
19 has really worked for him with the medications being
20 stabilized, with the reenforcers being identified.
21 Since he's in the early stages of treatment at this
22 point, that will only get better. So I would see that
23 he would continue with that. There's no reason why
24 he'd be done with treatment at age 21. This is going
25 to be a lifelong process where he will be able to

1 benefit from psychiatric care and community supports
2 for the rest of his life.

3 Q And you would agree that all the prior
4 treatment that we've been discussing, the Springbrook,
5 the ECHO, the IEPs, that's all when he was a minor, he
6 was a juvenile, correct?

7 A Yes, from -- at -- starting at 14.

8 Q And as a minor and a juvenile, for example,
9 his parents would have some say in his treatment and
10 could make sure that he continues with treatment?

11 A Yes.

12 Q But clearly, when he's an adult, now he has a
13 say in some of his treatment, correct?

14 A Yes. That's why, I believe, the assessors
15 were evaluating his motivation for treatment, which he
16 is motivated for treatment. So his personal desire to
17 continue his services, but he -- because he's a
18 vulnerable person, I think that the next step would be
19 an obvious determination of guardianship. Then you
20 could have, you know, oversight into his care if his
21 parents wanted to pursue that.

22 Q And you were present when Dr. Kline
23 testified, correct?

24 A Yes, I was.

25 Q Okay. So you were able to listen to the

1 different mental health programs that the Department of
2 Corrections has, correct?

3 A Yes.

4 Q And so you would agree that, based upon her
5 testimony, they have a classification system for
6 inmates to determine their mental health needs?

7 A Yes.

8 Q They even have a crisis stabilization should
9 that become necessary for an inmate?

10 A They do.

11 Q And they do have cognitive behavioral therapy
12 and different types of therapy that they can give to an
13 inmate if that's necessary?

14 A Yes. They have cognitive behavioral. They
15 don't -- she didn't say that they had ongoing ABA
16 therapy.

17 Q And they have the ability to medicate inmates
18 to assess them with their mental health, correct?

19 A They do.

20 Q Okay. And you would agree that things like
21 cognitive behavioral therapy, as well as medication
22 would be appropriate for Mr. Depa?

23 A Would be -- medications are essential, of
24 course, you know, to continue to stabilize his mood.
25 Behavioral therapy, that would be considered applied

1 behavioral analysis therapy, would be effective
2 treatment for his condition. Cognitive behavioral
3 therapy is of some benefit. But again, it's like I was
4 saying about being on beat, you need an entire team to
5 be consistent in applying those reenforcements. You
6 need to understand that his symptom expression might
7 look like, you know, just behavior problems, but
8 really, it's when his symptoms are activated.

9 Corrections staff, we've got, you know,
10 morning shift, afternoon shift, evening shift being
11 targeted towards understanding what his treatment goals
12 are and responding in the same way is very unlikely.

13 Q And you had mentioned that when he was at
14 ECHO, for example, that his violent outbursts seemed to
15 have declined over time, correct?

16 A Yes.

17 Q That when he initially started there, he was
18 having more difficulties than he was towards the end of
19 his stay there?

20 A That's right.

21 Q And you would agree that that would allow
22 someone to conclude that it -- it appears as though
23 Mr. Depa was learning to control his anger and his
24 outbursts?

25 A Well, it's -- it's -- again, it's the

1 circumstance. As the staff learn his triggers better,
2 it can use those skills, like redirection. They will
3 understand which reenforcers work best for him. Like,
4 establishing a game time for him at a certain time each
5 day. So the environment grows and understands him, the
6 staff understand him, and he also responds to that
7 behavioral management and, you know, working on his
8 goals. So it's both.

9 Q Okay. So fair to say that over that period
10 of time, that he was able to control his behavior, to
11 some extent?

12 A Well, it seems like there were periods of
13 time without behavioral outbursts when the medication
14 was right, when the reenforcements were on. So I think
15 that in that environment, he did control his behaviors
16 sometimes, yes.

17 Q All right.

18 MS. CLARK: I don't have any other questions.
19 Thank you.

20 THE COURT: Okay.

21 Mr. Teifke, any redirect?

22 MR. TEIFKE: Just a few, Judge.

23 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

24 BY MR. TEIFKE:

25 Q Dr. Harper, any of the aforementioned

1 endorsements by Mr. Depa, in -- that appear in
2 Ms. Kutlik's report, is there any other record evidence
3 of any of that that you've seen?

4 A No. And because reading comprehension has
5 been an area of difficulty for him, I would say that,
6 you know, we don't know what's behind his endorsements.
7 So you can't rely on each one like that, to come up
8 with some kind of diagnosis that's not consistent with
9 the records.

10 Q And I think you heard Dr. Prichard testify on
11 day one, when Brendan endorsed that he was hearing
12 voices, and that was not accepted by Dr. Prichard,
13 right? He didn't believe it?

14 A I did hear that.

15 Q Okay. And the provision of mental health
16 services in Department of Corrections, whatever that
17 might be, the goal of that is simply to stabilize and
18 send you back to general population. Is that how you
19 understood the testimony?

20 A That's how I understood the testimony. It's
21 for, like, present functioning. And then that's also
22 my clinical experience, because I do see people in the
23 prison as part of my evaluation process. And so I have
24 had exposure to their medical records and, you know,
25 firsthand reports as to, like, the goal of the therapy

1 and the services they receive there. It's immediate
2 focus. It's crisis based.

3 Q So it's not necessarily some finely tuned and
4 arrived at team that is trying to solve for the future?

5 A No. And as a matter of fact, they rarely
6 reference past providers' notes. As you read thousands
7 of pages of DOC clinical records, you see that, like, a
8 diagnosis will be present. Two hundred pages later,
9 the diagnosis goes missing because the record -- the
10 provider doesn't reference past diagnoses. They don't
11 have access to outside, you know, historical
12 information about their patients. A lot of times,
13 nobody is calling their families to like figure out
14 what's already been tried. And so it is present
15 focused without all of that rich, like, diagnostic
16 history to lean on.

17 Q All right.

18 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you, Dr. Harper.

19 THE COURT: All right.

20 Thank you. You may disconnect.

21 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

22 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Teifke, you may
23 call your next witness.

24 MR. TEIFKE: Woody Douge.

25 THE CLERK: Can you raise your right hand?

1 Do you swear or affirm the testimony you're
2 about to give is the truth, the whole truth, and
3 nothing but the truth, so help you God?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes.

5 THEREUPON,

6 WOODY DOUGE,

7 called by the Defense as a witness, was duly sworn
8 and testified as follows:

9 THE COURT: You may proceed.

10 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you, Judge.

11 DIRECT EXAMINATION

12 BY MR. TEIFKE:

13 Q Can you state your name, please?

14 A My name is Woody Douge.

15 Q And where are you employed, Mr. Douge?

16 A I'm currently employed with the State of
17 Florida under the Department of Juvenile Justice for
18 the --

19 Q How long have you been --

20 A -- last --

21 Q -- employed there?

22 A For the last 20 years.

23 Q Twenty years. Okay.

24 And what do you do there?

25 A I'm currently a senior probation officer.

1 And I supervise juveniles on probation in the community
2 in Flagler County and also conduct intake for new kids
3 who get arrested or anything like that, come to our
4 case.

5 Q Okay. Your responsibility is in the
6 supervision capacity. What else? I mean, what do you
7 do to supervise? Are you looking after other JPOs, the
8 probation officers, what do you do?

9 A I'm also a senior probation officer. I'm
10 also a supervisor. So an acting supervisor
11 (indiscernible) supervisor of the JPO, also.

12 Q Okay. And part of your responsibilities
13 here, and at other times, are to provide
14 recommendations to the Court for disposition; is that
15 right?

16 A That is correct.

17 Q And did you, in fact, do that or were asked
18 to do that in this case of Brendan Depa?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. And you're the assigned JPO, juvenile
21 probation officer, for Mr. Depa?

22 A That is correct.

23 Q Okay. And what is your first involvement,
24 Mr. Douge?

25 A Well, Department or with --

1 Q No. In this case --

2 A In this case.

3 Q -- with --

4 A So --

5 Q -- Mr. Depa.

6 A -- the initial case, when it happened back in
7 February of 23rd, the case came to our office. And the
8 next couple days the case was transferred to the adult
9 system. So I didn't work the case until the case got
10 to the court process where it was due for sentencing.

11 Q Okay. So at -- yeah, right, at the time he
12 enters a plea, it is set for sentencing, and then DJJ,
13 you, get a --

14 A Uh-huh.

15 Q -- phone call to prepare a report for the
16 court. Do I understand that right?

17 A That is correct.

18 Q Okay. And what information gathering is done
19 as part of that process?

20 A For the process, we -- the Department conduct
21 what is called a multidisciplinary -- disciplinary
22 staffing. That's when the Department is considering
23 commitment for a residential youth that's
24 (indiscernible) staffing for that --

25 Q Okay.

1 A -- (indiscernible).

2 Q And what is that? Who are the players, the
3 participants?

4 A For the staffing, we do send out an
5 invitation to the State attorney, the youth's lawyer,
6 the youth's mom, dad, school official. Everybody
7 involved with the youth, those people are participated
8 to invite in the staffing.

9 Q Okay. So there's -- several invitations go
10 out, and it cuts across --

11 A Yes.

12 Q -- many aspects of his life?

13 A Counselor or former therapy. So anybody
14 that's involved with the youth, they get invited.

15 Q And is part of this also a mental health
16 assessment?

17 A Yes, that is correct, the Department was part
18 of that process when we staffed the case. We did
19 request a competency evaluation from Ms. Amy Kutlik.

20 Q Okay. Kutlik, the one that we've just been
21 talking about?

22 A That is correct.

23 Q All right. So that -- that's part of the DJJ
24 end of this, it's an evaluation for that purpose,
25 right?

1 A Yes.

2 Q All right. And do you feel like you had
3 enough information to make a recommendation here?

4 A Based on the history that I have with the
5 youth face sheet, which is all his record based on
6 whenever he got involved in the Department, and -- and
7 the police report that I have in here and then also the
8 evaluation that was provided to us and whatever
9 collateral information was collected to present to the
10 court, school, behavioral. Any history of the youth,
11 we'd collect all those information before -- in order
12 to present that summary, sentencing summary for the
13 court.

14 Q Okay. And there is certainly a lot of
15 information on offer there --

16 A Yes.

17 Q -- for you to consume, correct?

18 A Yes.

19 Q Okay. And is the staffing that is held
20 amongst these participants, are there -- is there a
21 give and take, are there differing opinions, or is it
22 just everybody is bringing their own information to the
23 table? Tell me a little bit before how it just --

24 A So --

25 Q -- works.

1 A -- the staffing is typically how we have a
2 commitment manager, she's the one that's leading the
3 staffing. So my role, or my job, as a probation
4 officer, is to present the information, because she
5 doesn't know anything about the case --

6 Q Right.

7 A -- or anything like that. So I present the
8 information that I have, which is his history, criminal
9 history, school history, mental health, or any
10 information that I have, I present that to her. And
11 during the staffing, we discuss, and whatever
12 information we have in the past, and the parents also
13 have the time to bring whatever information they have;
14 and then the commitment manager at that time gather all
15 this information, and then she make a decision if that
16 youth would be qualified to one of our residential
17 programs or if the youth is qualified to go to the
18 adult system.

19 Q Okay. So the -- the answer is -- is, you
20 know, not always that there's juvenile available,
21 right? I mean, there's an assessment of need --

22 A Yes.

23 Q -- of the case, and then there's also an
24 assessment of availability of services; is that --

25 A That is correct. If the youth has exhausted

1 all of the service, if they have a long history, then,
2 therefore, sometimes that youth doesn't need -- need to
3 be in the system, so they will typically go to the
4 adult system.

5 Q So that seems to be -- a primary factor is,
6 chances already had, interventions already employed?

7 A That is correct, per history or any
8 intervention we have already implemented in the
9 process.

10 Q So sometimes the answer is, we simply don't
11 have anything else that we can provide; therefore,
12 adult court; is that --

13 A That is correct.

14 Q All right. And here in this case of Brendan
15 Depa, what was the recommendation, that there were
16 services that could be offered?

17 A In terms of staffing, we did explore the
18 opportunity. So at the end of the commitment staffing,
19 we feel like the youth did not exhaust all the services
20 we have available to him in the community. And that
21 moment the case -- the commitment manager decide there
22 was (indiscernible) for the youth to be committed to
23 the maximum risk program, based on his history and
24 based on the charge that is at hand.

25 Q Okay. And this is -- there's nothing, per

1 se, that was disqualifying about the nature of the
2 offense in your determination of whether or not
3 services were available through DJJ?

4 A No.

5 Q All right. Okay. And it's -- you indicated
6 that the recommendation was made about a commitment
7 program; is that --

8 A Yes.

9 Q -- correct?

10 A Residential program.

11 Q Okay. So Brendan had never been on, like,
12 even juvenile probation; is that --

13 A No.

14 Q -- correct?

15 A No.

16 Q Okay. It's not correct, or he's never been
17 on it?

18 A He's never been on probation with us.

19 Q Okay. And he's never been committed to the
20 Department of Juvenile Justice --

21 A Never been --

22 Q -- right?

23 A -- committed, no.

24 Q Or any -- to the Department of Corrections,
25 per se?

1 A Not that I'm aware of, no.

2 Q Okay. There is some mention of a prior
3 diversion, but not a formal court case. Is that
4 accurate?

5 A Well, it is accurate. It's a court case. So
6 he was -- back in 2019, March of 2019, he obtained two
7 misdemeanor offenses, which were diverted to the
8 juvenile diversion program, which he successfully
9 completed back in 2019.

10 Q Okay. And that's the JDAP program?

11 A JDAP program, yes.

12 Q So that's a means by which, upon successful
13 completion, the case is --

14 A Would be a nolle pros.

15 Q -- is nolle pros?

16 A Yes.

17 Q Is dismissed, right?

18 A Dismissed, yes.

19 Q Okay. And was there, in fact, successful
20 completion of that?

21 A Yes. Based on the record, yes.

22 Q Okay. Now, at some point JDAP, or diversion,
23 it -- is -- becomes unavailable, right? You can't just
24 keep getting diversion, right?

25 A That is correct, yes.

1 Q At some point, they -- what would the next
2 step be from the DJJ, as we envision this as a
3 staircase, is it some form of probation?

4 A Based on the child, he may go from probation
5 to high-risk residential. So it depend --

6 Q Okay.

7 A -- on the -- on the charge and based on
8 the --

9 Q The current charge and --

10 A Yes.

11 Q Sure.

12 Now, in this case commitment to a program
13 was deemed appropriate. And you said a residential.
14 Was it a maximum risk?

15 A A max risk program.

16 Q Okay. So what would that look like? How
17 long would it last? What does it entail?

18 A A max risk is typical from 18 to 36 months.
19 Typical is a hardware facility. So it's not like
20 something he can walk out. It's just like a regular
21 jail. Well, it is a prison, in -- in fact. And it is
22 a security facility. It's locked. So everything is
23 monitored, and you are being supervised by staff. And
24 there won't be any chance for anybody to leave or
25 anything like that or escape or anything.

1 Q Okay. So secure facility. And that's the
2 highest risk? There's tiers of programs --

3 A Yes.

4 Q -- right? That's the highest --

5 A That's --

6 Q -- right?

7 A -- the highest risk we have right now.

8 Q Okay. And hence, it -- that's the one that
9 can last the longest, right?

10 A Can last -- yes.

11 Q So if Brendan is coming up on 19, it could
12 clearly last until he's 21; is that right?

13 A Based on the treatment -- based on his
14 treatment, so it can last until 19 -- or 21, yes.

15 Q Twenty-one. Okay.

16 And specifically, the commitment programs,
17 what are they geared towards? You've indicated they're
18 secured facilities. So what other components are there
19 to it, as you understand them?

20 A Our goal, the Department goal, is
21 rehabilitation. So the program is geared towards try
22 to rehabilitate the youth based on mental health, if
23 they needs for mental health, education, and behavior
24 management or medication management. All those
25 components are included when the youths go to a

1 program. So these are all the services provided.
2 Also, psychiatric evaluation. All the different
3 components to try to help the kids and try to help them
4 and to become a successful citizen at the end of their
5 program and become a successful person in the
6 community.

7 Q I see. So there's mental health --

8 A (Indiscernible).

9 Q -- professionals --

10 A Yes.

11 Q -- in there?

12 A Yes.

13 Q There's medication that is available?

14 A Yes.

15 Q And then there's other counseling, also?

16 A Yeah. They go to weekly counseling session.
17 And they rotate. They have substance abuse counseling
18 if the youth needs substance abuse counseling. And
19 mental health, all those components are included in
20 that process when they're in the program.

21 Q Are there several aspects of that, then, that
22 you think specifically can apply here, and that's why
23 it was deemed appropriate --

24 A That is --

25 Q -- that --

1 A -- correct.

2 Q -- Brendan can avail himself of?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Okay. And you indicated that this is a --
5 the overarching goal of this is rehabilitation --

6 A That --

7 Q -- correct?

8 A -- is correct.

9 Q Okay. Is -- is trying to ensure that the --
10 the juvenile, the kid, when released becomes a
11 productive member of society?

12 A That is our goal.

13 Q Okay. Are there any other services
14 specifically that you're -- know that he would be
15 provided besides what you already referred to?

16 A One of the things, education, also
17 vocational. So if the youth want to be -- we have all
18 the services included, such as HBI, which is a home
19 builders certificate, forklift.

20 Q All right.

21 A If you want to become a truck driver, they
22 have a stimulating trucking program in the program. So
23 they have different avenue. That's one of the things
24 our Department is gearing focused on, is education,
25 trying to help those kids when they go to the program

1 and get out to be able to be successful by providing
2 the education for them in that aspect in the program.

3 Q Okay. Very good.

4 And is that program specific as far as what's
5 on offer there for class-wise? Does it just depend on
6 which program it is?

7 A It depends on which program. Right now we
8 have three max risk that are available for him in the
9 state of Florida.

10 Q I'm sorry, there's two available?

11 A Three, three max --

12 Q Three.

13 A -- risk programs to pick --

14 Q Okay.

15 A -- from.

16 Q And they're available immediately?

17 A Earlier I just texted the commitment manager,
18 we have some vacancies. So within a month. He'll be
19 able to be placed within a month.

20 Q Okay. Very good.

21 And is there -- is it simply a matter of a
22 vacancy at a max risk, or is there particular -- is
23 there communication with a particular max risk that
24 says, hey, you know, we've reviewed this, and we think
25 this is a perfect fit? Like --

1 A So the commitment manager, which was the
2 person that held the commitment management meeting on
3 staffing, she's the one that, based on all the
4 information, the evaluation, and all the documents that
5 we collected, and she determined, okay, which program
6 would be best services need. So if they are mental
7 health overlay, all these different components, she
8 will decide, okay, this is the program that best fit
9 for him out of the three programs in -- in the state of
10 Florida. She decides that aspect.

11 Q And, if you know, where are these three
12 located generally?

13 A Let me just get my notes. So we have
14 Kissimmee Youth Academy, St. Johns Youth Academy, and
15 Cypress Creek, which is in Citrus County. And these
16 are the three programs that we have.

17 Q Okay. All right. And if there -- he's not
18 successful in a commitment program, there's a mechanism
19 by which he can be returned to the -- the court system,
20 correct?

21 A I mean, you have to elaborate on that
22 (indiscernible) since if he's getting into trouble or
23 if he's not -- because the program is 18 to 36 months.

24 Q Well, yeah. There -- so if there were new --
25 an incident, or incidents, at a program that were --

1 were to such an extent that resulted in his discharge,
2 them saying, we're done?

3 A Yes, it would go back to -- come back to the
4 court system.

5 Q Back --

6 A Yes.

7 Q -- to the court system. Okay.

8 Is there -- is there anything else that we
9 didn't talk about, about the program, itself, and what
10 it offers?

11 A No. Pretty much covered everything.

12 Q All right.

13 A So --

14 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you, Mr. Douge.

15 THE COURT: All right. Thank you.

16 Ms. Clark?

17 MS. CLARK: Thank you.

18 CROSS-EXAMINATION

19 BY MS. CLARK:

20 Q Now, in DJJ's assessment, you all did no
21 review the records from Springbrook; did you?

22 A No. We reviewed the -- for -- no. Not at
23 this time, no.

24 Q So you didn't review the medical records from
25 the mental health facility he stayed at for a year?

1 A I didn't review that information, but I just
2 followed the comprehensive evaluation that I include --
3 that's what I included in my report.

4 Q Okay. So DJJ didn't actually see the
5 records, themselves, for what the Defendant may or may
6 not have been doing up at Springbrook; is that correct?

7 A Just for the (indiscernible) that I have in
8 the competency -- competency evaluation. That's why I
9 went by with all the information that was collected, I
10 read from that point.

11 Q Okay. So, for example, were you aware that
12 Mr. Depa had attacked staff up at Springbrook?

13 A Based on the report that I -- when I reviewed
14 that comprehensive evaluation, that's when I saw that.

15 Q So you were or were not aware?

16 A No, not at the beginning. No. Until I saw
17 the reporting, the document on (indiscernible).

18 Q Okay. I just want to make sure I understand.
19 So at the time DJJ made the recommendation for youthful
20 sanctions, were you aware of the Defendant's behavior
21 at Springbrook?

22 A No, not at that time.

23 Q Okay. And DJJ also did not review records at
24 ECHO prior to making its determination, correct?

25 A No. Not at this time, no.

1 Q So again to make sure I understand your
2 answer, when you all made the recommendation for
3 youthful sanctions, meaning DJJ sanctions, you all had
4 not reviewed the records from ECHO?

5 A Those were discussed, but I wasn't viewing
6 them personally. Those were discussed with the
7 staffing, what happened in the staffing. But all our
8 accommodation, based on the evaluation that we did, the
9 (indiscernible) file, and then based on the actual
10 charge that was at hand.

11 Q Okay.

12 A Well, we were aware of those same -- those --
13 accommodations were from the copy of (indiscernible)
14 that's where we get our accommodation and the staffing,
15 during the staffing.

16 Q Okay. So it sounds like you relied on the
17 eval that Ms. Kutlik did, correct?

18 A And other components in the staffing. When
19 we had the staffing, whatever information was provided
20 to us during the staffing.

21 Q Well, did you have members from ECHO at the
22 staffing?

23 A No.

24 Q Did you have members from Springbrook at the
25 staffing?

1 A No.

2 Q Okay. And you would agree that if Mr. Depa
3 were to be sentenced as a juvenile to DJJ maximum risk,
4 which you said could be anywhere from 18 to 36 months,
5 but once he turns 21, he is released, correct?

6 A That is correct.

7 Q So even if he is still in desperate need of
8 treatment, program is done, he's 21 years old,
9 good-bye?

10 A So one other thing with the program, so once
11 the youth is in the program, so I, the JPO, we
12 participate in a monthly -- monthly meeting with the
13 program. So every month we have a treatment meetings
14 to know the status of the youth. So if there is --
15 before the kids get released from any program, we have
16 to set the foundation for them when they get out. If
17 they need after service, after treatment services, we
18 have to lay the foundation for them before they even
19 get released, even though at the time they're expired,
20 but we do set those kind of services for them, which is
21 (indiscernible) we do at the end before the youth is
22 going to get released. And we get all those
23 components, if there's going to be after service care
24 or vocational education, we do have a meeting every
25 month for that kid and before they get released.

1 Q Sure.

2 But you would agree once they turn 21, DJJ no
3 longer has jurisdiction to require him to do anything?

4 A Yes, that is correct.

5 Q So even if he's still in desperate need of
6 treatment or acting aggressively, DJJ says, good luck,
7 and let's them go?

8 A It's all based on the program and the
9 treatment is going. So if that's what they decide they
10 want to do, that's what the program want to decide.
11 Not up to me.

12 Q Sure. It's up to the treatment.

13 But at the end of the day, regardless of
14 what treatment needs he might personally need, as soon
15 as he turns 21, he's out the door?

16 A Jurisdiction-wise, yes.

17 Q And you guys can't require him to do a darn
18 thing?

19 A We can recommend that.

20 Q You can make recommendations all you want,
21 but you --

22 A Yes.

23 Q -- but you can't require him to do anything,
24 correct?

25 A That is correct.

1 Q And you would agree that he's going to be
2 turning 19 later this month, correct?

3 A Yes. The 22nd.

4 Q So we -- you would only have two years to
5 work with him?

6 A The program would have two years, yes.

7 Q Right, that's what I'm saying.

8 Even though the program ideally can go up to
9 36 months if -- if needed for a juvenile, that's not
10 possible for Mr. Depa?

11 A It's up to the program. It's not up to me.

12 Q Well, I thought it's once he turned 21?

13 A I mean, the program can release him. Once he
14 turns 21, it release him, yes.

15 Q Yes.

16 So there is no chance of him getting, for
17 example, three years' worth of treatment with DJJ,
18 because that time isn't allotted? He's already going
19 to be 19 later this month.

20 A Yes.

21 Q Okay.

22 MS. CLARK: Thank you. I don't have any
23 further questions.

24 THE COURT: Mr. Teifke?

25 MR. TEIFKE: No redirect.

1 THE COURT: All right.

2 Thank you. You may step down. Thank you,
3 sir.

4 THE WITNESS: Thanks.

5 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Teifke, you may
6 call your next witness.

7 MR. TEIFKE: May I approach briefly?

8 THE COURT: Okay.

9 MR. TEIFKE: Very.

10 (A sidebar conference was had that was unable
11 to be heard, and, therefore, not transcribed.)

12 THE COURT: The Court will take a 10-minute
13 recess.

14 (A recess was taken at 4:33 p.m., and
15 proceedings resumed at 4:42 p.m.)

16 THE BAILIFF: All rise.

17 THE COURT: All right. Please be seated.

18 All right. Ready to go back on the record?
19 Ready to proceed?

20 MS. CLARK: Yes, sir.

21 THE COURT: Okay.

22 So, Mr. Teifke, you indicated that Mr. Depa,
23 your client, may wish to read a statement to the Court
24 as part of the sentencing today?

25 MR. TEIFKE: We had a change of heart on that,

1 Judge.

2 THE COURT: Okay.

3 MR. TEIFKE: Defense rests.

4 THE COURT: Okay. So he does or does not?

5 MR. TEIFKE: Not.

6 THE COURT: Okay. All right. Very good.

7 Thank you.

8 Any other evidence or testimony from the
9 Defense?

10 MR. TEIFKE: That's all, Your Honor.

11 THE COURT: Rebuttal from the State?

12 MS. CLARK: Just briefly, Judge. The State
13 would call Dr. Prichard, who is on Zoom with us.

14 THE COURT: Okay. All right. Give me just
15 one second here.

16 All right. Good afternoon, Dr. Prichard.
17 This is Judge Perkins.

18 THE WITNESS: Good afternoon, sir. How are
19 you?

20 THE COURT: Good, good.

21 We can hear you loud and clear. And I can
22 see you got my link to turn your -- your audio on. So
23 I think we're ready to proceed.

24 Ms. Clark --

25 MS. CLARK: Does -- does he --

1 THE COURT: -- you may proceed.

2 MS. CLARK: -- need to be sworn in first,
3 Judge?

4 THE COURT: Huh? Yeah.

5 MS. CLARK: Does he need to be sworn?

6 THE CLERK: Can you raise your right hand?
7 Do you swear or affirm the testimony you're
8 about to give is the truth, the whole truth, and
9 nothing but the truth, so help you God?

10 THE WITNESS: I do.

11 THEREUPON,

12 GREGORY PRICHARD,
13 recalled by the State as a rebuttal witness, was
14 duly sworn and testified as follows:

15 MS. CLARK: May I proceed, Judge?

16 THE COURT: You may.

17 DIRECT EXAMINATION

18 BY MS. CLARK:

19 Q And, doctor, could you please give us your
20 name again for the record?

21 A My name is Greg, G-r-e-g, last name Prichard,
22 P-r-i-c-h-a-r-d.

23 Q Now, I wanted to speak to you about something
24 specifically. You just listened to the testimony of
25 Dr. Harper and Spence, correct?

1 A Yes.

2 Q And I know previously you had testified that
3 you opined the Defendant was dangerous and had a
4 propensity for future danger, correct?

5 A Yes.

6 Q Now, Dr. Harper and, I believe, Spence, both
7 endorsed that they felt the better placement for the
8 Defendant would be with the Department of Juvenile
9 Justice. So I wanted to speak to that with you. Do
10 you believe that if the DJJ sentence is limited to,
11 basically until he's 21, about two years, is that
12 sufficient time for supervision and treatment and
13 punishment for Mr. Depa, given what you know about him?

14 A I mean, what I would say is I would have -- I
15 would have very significant -- significant concerns if
16 the expectation is that two years of continued
17 treatment for Mr. Depa -- Depa is sufficient, given
18 what we know about his past and given what we know
19 about the interventions in the past. So I would
20 consider that -- he was in the Springbrook, and again,
21 that's a -- that's a residential environment
22 specializing in autistic spectrum individuals. My
23 recollection is, at discharge from that facility, that
24 the gains, in terms of accomplishing and meeting the
25 goals of treatment for him, they were either minimal or

1 nonexistent. So in other words, didn't make many gains
2 in that type of residential environment.

3 And then ECHO, I would say, you know, a level
4 six group home, Agency for Persons with Disabilities
5 sponsored, meaning the residents of the group home have
6 some kind of qualifying diagnosis for Agency for
7 Persons with Disabilities intervention, meaning
8 autistic spectrum intellectual disability; he did not
9 do well there for a period of time. It sounded like
10 his behavior got better towards the end of that
11 commitment, but still not great. You referenced a
12 couple incidents, I think, it was in August of 2022,
13 which would have been about six months before the
14 incident that led to the criminal charge at Matanzas
15 High School.

16 So there was still a lot of behaviors there in
17 a relatively, an environment, I think the testimony was
18 previously there was something like six or eight other
19 residents in that group home. So that's a small number
20 of other residents in that group home. The other
21 consideration is that those other residents in the
22 group home were adult residents. So Mr. Depa was
23 allowed there was a 15-year-old because of his -- his
24 large size. In other words, it wasn't peers. It
25 wasn't other 17-, 16-, 15-, 14-year-olds, which very

1 likely a Department of Juvenile Justice facility would
2 be other peers his age and younger.

3 So the other consideration is Matanzas High
4 School. Again, around a lot of peers. A lot of
5 intervention; the one-to-one paraprofessional, the
6 IEPs, and all of the individuals who were involved in
7 care of Mr. Depa, teachers, other paraprofessionals,
8 other professionals, other staff members. You know, he
9 -- he didn't do very well in that environment, either.

10 So if the expectation is that somehow this
11 Department of Juvenile Justice facility is going to
12 kind of all of the sudden -- he would have about two
13 years until -- until he's 21, with his history of
14 issues, do some type of intervention that's going to
15 make him, you know, fully better and be able to
16 function independently and safely, I think that's
17 misguided.

18 Q And do you feel that whatever form of
19 incarceration he gets, that it would be appropriate for
20 long-term supervision to follow that incarceration to
21 ensure that he's actively engaged in mental health
22 treatment and things of that nature to protect society?

23 A Yeah, I think it's necessary and pretty
24 obvious. Again, when we're talking about, and this has
25 been testified to, autistic -- autistic spectrum

1 issues, they're lifelong. There's been disagreement,
2 obviously about his level, level one or level two, but
3 either way it requires support. He's going to need
4 support and supervision, you know, for a lot of things.
5 And a lot of things have been mentioned.

6 So yes, this is -- this is going to be -- this
7 is going to be carried out for, you know, a long time
8 for Mr. Depa. There shouldn't be any expectation that
9 he's suddenly going to not need any of this
10 intervention.

11 Q And you would have heard from Dr. Kline
12 testify in the prior hearing; is that correct?

13 A Yes.

14 Q And you were able to hear the Department of
15 Corrections has, obviously, mental health treatment
16 they can provide to inmates; is that correct?

17 A Yeah. It's pretty extensive. They -- they
18 rate them one through six, that's the scale. Six is
19 the highest, meaning the person requires higher levels
20 of care. And in Department of Corrections, the higher
21 level of care, four, five, and six on one-to-six scale,
22 those are inpatient facilities within the Department of
23 Corrections, so residential mental health units that
24 are an option. And then less -- less intensive below
25 that level four.

1 So yes, they have lots of services in
2 Department of Corrections, for obvious reasons.
3 There's a lot of people in Department of Corrections
4 that have mental health issues, that are diagnosed with
5 intellectual disabilities. Not a lot of autistic
6 spectrum individuals in Department of Corrections, but
7 certainly some autistic spectrum individuals in
8 Department of Corrections. So they have services for,
9 you know, all of the individuals with whatever mental
10 health concern there is, because they, you know, have
11 residents with those mental health needs that come to
12 Department of Corrections frequently.

13 Q And you would agree they obviously have
14 medication, psychotropic medications, as well as
15 cognitive therapy that they can provide to inmates?

16 A Yeah. They do have medications. Many
17 Department of Corrections residents are on psychotropic
18 medications. Cognitive behavioral therapy is the
19 typical therapy in Department of Corrections. So
20 addressing cognitions and behavior and the connection
21 between the two and helping them understand that. So
22 it's a -- it's a very common type of therapy in
23 Department of Corrections.

24 Q And going back to Department of Juvenile
25 Justice, you had mentioned that if that were the

1 sentence, he obviously would be housed with potentially
2 other juveniles, children that are even younger than
3 him; is that correct?

4 A That's right. And that's relevant for a
5 couple of reasons. One is because, those are the --
6 the environments where he has been in where he has not
7 done well. So, you know, understanding that these are
8 -- these are adolescent peers. And when they're in a
9 Department of Juvenile Justice facility that is
10 high-risk facility, you know, they have -- they have
11 issues of their own. So they have mental health
12 issues, they have behavioral issues. So you're -- you
13 would be putting Mr. Depa in an environment that's --
14 sounds fairly similar to what Springbrook would be in
15 terms of a lot of peers, a lot of mental health issues.

16 So that's -- that's, you know, potentially
17 problematic, because he know he has trouble with peers.
18 So yeah, I would say that -- that should be a
19 consideration. I think -- don't think it's been
20 mentioned, but yes, putting him around peers, rather
21 than possibly adults in other settings.

22 MS. CLARK: Thank you. I don't have any
23 further questions.

24 THE COURT: Mr. Teifke, any cross?

25 MR. TEIFKE: Just a few.

CROSS-EXAMINATION

BY MR. TEIFKE:

Q Just so I'm understanding this correctly, because there's been prior problems when he interfaces with other juveniles, you believe that no such problems would exist if we place him in a general prison population with adult criminals, felons?

A No. I think Mr. Depa is going to have problems no matter what environment he is in -- in going forward, for at least a fairly significant amount of time, judging from his history. What I am suggesting is that peers, especially peers with problems, they -- they would ostensibly be more difficult to get along with, maybe more apt to pick on Mr. Depa, push his buttons, more immature, things of that nature relative to people who are maybe more mature adult population.

Q How much do you know about mature adult Department of Corrections populations?

A I mean, I -- I assess them all the time. I assess individuals in Department of Corrections all the time, the -- the adult criminal population.

Q And if, you know, believe what we're saying we believe and we're trying to set this up for some long-term success, you believe he's better served by

1 going into a general prison population and then maybe
2 availing himself of some services on the back end,
3 rather than a juvenile commitment program, which is --

4 A Yeah.

5 Q -- (indiscernible) by a commitment to
6 rehabilitation and then undertaking services and
7 support voluntarily when he's released? Do I
8 understand that right?

9 A Well, that's not what I said. I really
10 didn't offer an opinion about where Mr. Depa should go.
11 I am offering information that wasn't, to this point,
12 expressed, or I didn't hear it expressed by other --
13 other professionals, about some of the context in the
14 -- in the things we're considering in terms of
15 placement. So yeah, it wasn't my opinion that he
16 should go to Department of Corrections rather than to D
17 -- DJJ, but there were some things that were not said
18 that I think are important to consider.

19 Q And your primary concern, to the extent that
20 there are any, about a DJJ sanction is that you're
21 assuming there would not be support and services
22 voluntarily in place, whether it's under the auspices
23 of a court or it's ordered, doesn't your answer assume
24 that everything you've heard about the support he has
25 is not, in fact, true?

1 A I'm sorry, I'm not being difficult, are you
2 talking about outside of the DJJ facility?

3 Q Right. If he were committed until he's 21.

4 A Right.

5 Q Your reluctance to endorse that seems to be
6 that, well, yeah, until 21, and then he's just set
7 loose on the world. That assumes that there's not
8 going to be some family supports that's in place, as
9 you've heard all day today, right? Aren't you making
10 that assumption?

11 A No, I'm not really making that assumption.
12 I'm saying that the proposition that the DJJ treatment
13 in a residential facility for two years would be
14 sufficient is -- is, I think, misguided. I don't think
15 it would be sufficient. What happens after that? I'm
16 not sure. Certainly, it would be nice if he had a lot
17 of supports. I don't know that that's going to happen.

18 It's my belief that court wouldn't have
19 jurisdiction anymore. So it would be a matter of
20 releasing him from the DJJ facility, and then whoever
21 chooses to support, family, friends, professionals,
22 whatever, that would be up to the people in the
23 community to take care of --

24 Q Yeah.

25 A -- and wouldn't have any kind of tie to, you

1 know, court jurisdiction.

2 Q We just have to assume that everything
3 everyone testified to all day long here today under
4 oath here was, in fact, true?

5 A Did you say, was, in fact, true?

6 MR. TEIFKE: No further questions.

7 THE WITNESS: Okay.

8 THE COURT: Okay.

9 Ms. Clark?

10 MS. CLARK: No further questions. Thank you.

11 THE COURT: Okay.

12 Thank you, doctor. You may disconnect.

13 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.

14 THE COURT: Yeah.

15 All right. Ms. Clark, any other evidence or
16 testimony?

17 MS. CLARK: No, sir. Thank you.

18 THE COURT: All right. How about argument,
19 then? It's a few minutes before five. I'll give each
20 of you 15 minutes.

21 MS. CLARK: Okay.

22 THE COURT: How do you want to divide it up?
23 Do you want -- do you want a five-minute warning? What
24 do you want?

25 MS. CLARK: Sure.

1 THE COURT: Do you want 10 and five, five and
2 10? What do you want?

3 MS. CLARK: Let me know if I've gone over 10
4 minutes.

5 THE COURT: Okay. Okay. You proceed when
6 you're ready.

7 MS. CLARK: Yes, sir. Thank you.

8 THE COURT: If you don't mind, let me just go
9 through a couple of things while you're getting your --

10 MS. CLARK: Okay.

11 THE COURT: -- stuff together, a couple of the
12 -- the basic information with regard to the sentencing.

13 So this is -- we all agree this is a
14 first-degree felony. It's punishable by up to 30 years
15 state prison, right?

16 MS. CLARK: Yes.

17 MR. TEIFKE: Right.

18 THE COURT: Mr. Depa scores on the score
19 sheet, I think it was 74 points minimum permissible
20 prison score, 34.6 months Department of Corrections.

21 MS. CLARK: Yeah.

22 MR. TEIFKE: Right.

23 THE COURT: Right?

24 MS. CLARK: Yes.

25 THE COURT: And he has time-served credit

1 533 days through and including today, approximately 17
2 and a half months.

3 MR. TEIFKE: Yes.

4 THE COURT: All right. Thank you.

5 All right. Ready?

6 MS. CLARK: Yes.

7 And, Judge, I kind of want to go through a
8 little bit of the timeline that you've been hearing
9 from the various witnesses as to kind of what brought
10 us here. As you know, I think it's on the PSI, as well
11 as there's been some testimony, there were a couple
12 incidents where the Defendant was involved in the
13 judicial system back in March of 2019, April 2019, and
14 June of 2019, which preceded him being admitted to
15 Springbrook in November of 2019.

16 So we had a pattern of behavior that was
17 happening --

18 THE COURT: Four separate patterns.

19 MS. CLARK: Yes, sir.

20 THE COURT: Right.

21 MS. CLARK: -- while he was living in the home
22 with his family. And then that precipitated him
23 attending, or being admitted to Springbrook in November
24 of 2019. And you've heard from the various witnesses
25 about the records from Springbrook, that while he was

1 there, at a residential treatment facility that
2 specialized in autism, he was still acting out in a
3 very violent manner towards the staff there.

4 There was head-butting, threatening the staff,
5 punching doctors, throwing furniture, things of that
6 nature. And ultimately, he was discharged from that
7 facility in November of 2020 and went from there
8 straight to ECHO, here in Flagler County, a level six
9 facility, a group home, where again, he continued to
10 have outbursts that ECHO would have to deal with, both
11 with staff, as well as with other persons that were
12 living there.

13 And all the while then, he obviously starts
14 attending Matanzas High School, where we had an attack
15 on another student in December.

16 THE COURT: Before we move from ECHO --

17 MS. CLARK: Uh-huh.

18 THE COURT: -- my understanding from the
19 testimony and the notes that I made was that Ms. Depa,
20 who testified, saw the -- the treatment that was made
21 at the hospital, as Springbrook, as kind of the last
22 resort to try to restore things where her son wasn't
23 violent, and then her intention was to bring him home.

24 MS. CLARK: Yes.

25 THE COURT: But before that could be achieved,

1 apparently insurance ran out, and so she had to move
2 him to ECHO with the same objective?

3 MS. CLARK: Yes.

4 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.

5 MS. CLARK: I think that's what she testified
6 to, that the hope was that --

7 THE COURT: I'll be asking you the same
8 question.

9 MS. CLARK: -- the hope was that --

10 THE COURT: Go ahead.

11 MS. CLARK: -- he would be able to return
12 home. And she had hoped that it would be a quicker
13 transition. But we know that he left their home of
14 November of 2019 and was still living out of their
15 residence at the time of this incident, which was
16 February of 2023. And prior to this attack on
17 Ms. Naydich, which is February 21st of '23, we know we
18 had an attack of another student on a school bus, it
19 was December of 2022.

20 So that was all kind of precipitating what
21 happened here in this particular case. But in addition
22 to that, we also saw, according to the reports, that
23 there was some evidence of self-control at times, that
24 Mr. Depa is capable of controlling his behavior when he
25 chooses to. We set -- there was reports of a 97-day

1 streak at ECHO, meaning he had had, you know, 97 days
2 of good behavior are. So indicative that he's able to
3 kind of control himself. That when things are
4 triggering him, that he's able to moderate his behavior
5 so that he's not acting out aggressively.

6 There was also records within the school, and
7 I think Dr. Prichard testified to, that between August
8 of 2021 and December of 2021, he didn't have any
9 incidents of physical or verbal aggression at school.
10 Again, indicative that he's able to control himself
11 when he chooses to. And then there's the jail, it --
12 by all accounts, since he's been housed at the Flagler
13 County Jail, he's only had three disciplinary reports,
14 which is remarkable.

15 THE COURT: I thought there was only -- I
16 thought I heard there was only one violent incident?

17 MS. CLARK: Only one, but a total of three
18 disciplinary reports.

19 THE COURT: Right.

20 MS. CLARK: But yes, one violent.

21 So in all the while that he's been in that
22 environment, he's been able to acclimate to that
23 environment and not act out in a way that would cause
24 disciplinary reports.

25 And even on the day of the incident when this

1 occurs, we had evidence that he was able to control
2 himself. We heard from Ms. Naydich at the first
3 portion of the sentencing where she received that on
4 the day that he arrived, that he wanted to go to the
5 cafeteria immediately because he was hungry, but she
6 instructed him that, no, we have to wait for the other
7 students that are arriving, as soon as they get here,
8 we'll go to the cafeteria. So he waited, did not have
9 any issues waiting, other than asking to go to the
10 cafeteria, but didn't act out aggressively.

11 And then even when you fast-forward that day a
12 little bit until when he gets into the classroom for
13 the computer class and he had brought his Switch out
14 and Ms. Naydich asked him to put it away because it was
15 during instruction time, he did so. He didn't lash
16 out, didn't have any issues. So again, he's exercising
17 self-control when he chooses to. And then again same
18 thing towards the end of that class, he was starting to
19 get the -- the game system out again, and Ms. Naydich
20 said, hey, it's time to head back to our regular
21 classroom. Meaning, put that away, we're going to go.
22 And again, there were no issues with him doing that.

23 So it was clear, and is clear, that he can
24 exercise self-control when he chooses to; but
25 obviously, in this particular incident, we had a

1 vicious attack of Ms. Naydich, which you've seen the
2 video in this particular case, where he pummels an
3 unconscious woman for a good period of time. And it's
4 extremely disturbing. You've watched the video. I
5 debated playing it for you again, but I'm sure you've
6 seen it multiple times. But if you look at the video
7 closely and you slow it down, you'll see, I counted 15
8 times that he punched her while she's completely
9 unconscious, that he stomped her at least three times.
10 It took five people to pull him off of her.

11 I would assert to you, but for those five
12 people pulling him off, I don't know if Ms. Naydich
13 would be here today. I don't think he would have
14 stopped on his own. He was obviously extremely angry
15 with her. Mind you, all she had done is talk with her
16 teacher. If you recall the testimony, it was the
17 teacher that had brought up the whole Switch issue to
18 begin with. It was the teacher that had had confronted
19 Brendan. And she never seen took the Switch from him.

20 And he chased her out of that classroom. He
21 made a conscious decision that he was going to go get
22 Ms. Naydich. She had literally left the situation
23 because he was getting upset. So she left the
24 classroom to try and deescalate the situation, but that
25 didn't work. So she had tried to distance herself from

1 Mr. Depa in the hopes that he would calm down; but
2 instead, he chased her out and viciously attacked her.

3 And you heard the result of that attack. She
4 suffered extreme injury. This isn't just a bruise.
5 This isn't, you know -- she had a total of eight broken
6 ribs. Five of those broken ribs that break on the
7 front and the back. That's how powerful those blows
8 were. This wasn't a small thing. This was extremely
9 dangerous, extremely vicious. In addition to those
10 broken ribs, she suffered are a concussion, which has
11 had long-term effects for her. She testified about she
12 still gets headaches to this day. The reading
13 comprehension -- comprehension has gone down as a
14 result of those concussions.

15 So she's suffering to this day. She had to
16 leave an occupation she loved. She's been in the
17 school system most of her career. She dedicated her
18 career to serving kids. And because of her injuries,
19 she can't do that anymore. She suffered from PTSD,
20 from anxiety, which is understandable given how she was
21 attacked. It's -- it's horrific, what happened to her.
22 This is a woman that has dedicated her lives -- her
23 adult live to work with kids, and that's been taken
24 from her as a result of Mr. Depa.

25 In addition to those injuries, she also had, I

1 believe, it was an injury to her shoulder that's likely
2 going to require surgery at some point, injury to her
3 back. I mean, these are serious, serious injuries.

4 Now, Judge, the other issue that I have is his
5 reaction, both day of and then after the fact, which I
6 would indicate to you shows a complete lack of remorse.
7 Right after it happened, you saw the body camera
8 footage when he's being escorted out of the building
9 and he spits at Ms. Naydich as she's coming to,
10 basically, in the hallway, that he screams that he
11 wants to kill her.

12 Even days later when they go through the
13 manifestation meeting, he's making statements blaming
14 her for what had happened, not taking any consequence
15 for himself as to what he had done. Showing absolutely
16 no remorse for what he had done. Making statements
17 about how that she messed with him, that she was the
18 problem. If she wasn't in the class, that there would
19 not have been a problem. She even blamed -- he even
20 blamed the fact that nobody had pulled him off faster
21 and, you know, made mention that -- that she didn't try
22 to run away from him. So really, just kind of put it
23 all on everybody else but himself.

24 And, Judge, it's just, you know, the lack of
25 remorse is -- is frankly just shocking given the fact

1 that she was so seriously injured. You know, that this
2 was a woman that he completely knocked unconscious and
3 just continued to beat over and over and over again
4 until someone pulled him off. And the concern that we
5 have, obviously, is that he is dangerous. You heard
6 from Dr. Prichard. He testified that the Defendant,
7 he's very intelligent, he's at least average, if not
8 above average IQ; that he does understand the
9 difference between right and wrong; and that he is
10 dangerous.

11 He testified that he has obviously been
12 provided intensive intervention. You've heard about
13 it. You've heard about Springbrook, ECHO, the IEP, all
14 these interventions have been put into place in his
15 life before he ever attacked Ms. Naydich, yet here we
16 are. So he has shown that he is incapable of abiding
17 by societal rules -- rules in all areas, whether it be
18 at home, he attacked his family; he attacked other
19 persons in the community when he was living at home; at
20 Springbrook, he attacked facility members at that
21 particular location; at ECHO, he attacked the staff, he
22 attacked other people that were living there; and
23 again, at the school.

24 So he's displaying that he's incapable of
25 abiding by societal rules -- rules in any of those

1 places. And that's what Dr. Prichard was telling us,
2 is that he has a high probability of violence in the
3 future. And that's incredibly frightening. You have
4 an individual that attacked a helpless woman and --
5 and, frankly, would have killed her but for someone
6 pulling him off. And he should be punished for that,
7 Judge. As you know, that is the primary purpose of the
8 judicial system is punishment.

9 And I would argue that DJJ sanctions are just
10 not appropriate in this particular situation. As the
11 Court is aware, as soon as he turns 21, he is cut
12 loose, regardless of what's going on with him,
13 regardless of whatever treatment he may -- he may need.
14 There will be no sanctions whatsoever on him. And they
15 all talk about, well, he's got family that can help
16 him, and I'm sure they will, I have no doubt of that,
17 they love their son, they will be around for their son;
18 but at the end of the day he will be an adult.

19 It is not like when he was a child and his
20 mother could decide, you need intensive treatment, I'm
21 going to send you to Springbrook. She no longer has
22 that control over him. He is an adult. So he has to
23 make those decisions for himself. And I would argue to
24 you that I don't think that the -- Mr. Depa, the man
25 that pummeled Ms. Naydich and showed zero remorse for

1 what he had done, is going to do what he should do
2 about making sure he doesn't hurt someone again.

3 And that's why I'm advocating for a prison
4 sentence followed by a long period of probation. And I
5 think the period of probation should implement what
6 those doctors are suggesting. I don't disagree, I
7 think he absolutely needs those treatment modalities,
8 but for a long period of time. I don't think cutting
9 him off at 21 and then hoping he does right is going to
10 do anything for Mr. Depa, for his family, or for us as
11 a society. And that's why I think a prison sentence
12 followed by a long period of probation is the only
13 appropriate sentence in this case, Judge.

14 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you, Ms. Clark.
15 Mr. Teifke.

16 And --

17 MR. TEIFKE: Yes.

18 THE COURT: -- you used 10 minutes. You used
19 actually 11 minutes.

20 MS. CLARK: Thank you, Judge.

21 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Teifke.

22 MR. TEIFKE: Judge, I think it's worthwhile to
23 remember to go back to the very beginning, remember why
24 we're even here. After all, Florida has a system of
25 dealing with young people accused of violating the law,

1 the juvenile delinquency system.

2 We're not here pursuant to some sort of
3 mandatory direct file scheme, right? There are such
4 offenders, offenses for which it has to be done. We're
5 here pursuant to 985.557, which is the discretionary
6 direct file scheme. The State chose to do this. That
7 is a codification of State whim, in my estimation. It
8 doesn't erect any guardrails. There's no guidance. It
9 only leaves -- leaves it to their judgment and
10 discretion.

11 THE COURT: You're point being that the State
12 would have done nothing, and this would have worked its
13 way through the juvenile justice system without this
14 Court's intervention?

15 MR. TEIFKE: Right.

16 THE COURT: Right.

17 MR. TEIFKE: It didn't have to get filed as an
18 adult --

19 THE COURT: Sure.

20 MR. TEIFKE: -- Judge.

21 THE COURT: But they have.

22 MR. TEIFKE: It was --

23 THE COURT: And we are in that.

24 MR. TEIFKE: I -- I understand that, but --

25 THE COURT: Okay.

1 MR. TEIFKE: -- I still think it's important,
2 though. And I'll -- and I'll get to that, Judge.
3 Because I think it informs how you should view the
4 cases, how you should impose consequences as a result
5 of the exercise of that -- that discretion. That's why
6 I mention it.

7 But first, so we have all sentencing options
8 available to you. Traditional adult, I'll call it
9 that, which is what you just alluded to, the score
10 sheet minimum, up to 30 years Department of
11 Corrections. You also have youthful offender, under
12 958.04, which as you know, includes some iteration of a
13 six-year sentence, incarcerative, supervisory, both,
14 or --

15 THE COURT: Right.

16 MR. TEIFKE: -- just one of them.

17 THE COURT: Right. With a --

18 MR. TEIFKE: And --

19 THE COURT: -- maximum of six years.

20 MR. TEIFKE: A maximum of six years. That's
21 right, Judge. And I think that --

22 THE COURT: But questionably, your client
23 would qualify for YO based on his age at the time of
24 the incident, right?

25 MR. TEIFKE: He qualifies. And if my time

1 doesn't run out, I'll go through those actual factors.

2 But yes, he does --

3 THE COURT: Right.

4 MR. TEIFKE: -- in fact, qualify, Judge. I
5 mean, I think there's some --

6 THE COURT: I know what the factors are. You
7 don't have to go through them.

8 MR. TEIFKE: Okay. Great. Maybe I do that
9 more so to keep myself organized.

10 THE COURT: Okay.

11 MR. TEIFKE: But there -- I think there's some
12 interesting options, nonincarcerative options, under
13 that YO framework. But you also have available, as
14 you've heard, juvenile sanctions for your
15 consideration, by way of 985.557. And I would argue
16 that juvenile sanctions effectuate all goals of
17 disposition or sentence in that they're punitive. They
18 have deterrent impact, but there's rehabilitation.

19 I don't think the adult framework, the
20 criminal punishment owed, makes any pretenses about
21 anything other than, we are punishing someone. This
22 effectuates all. And if you think that that's
23 something worth effectuating, juvenile seems most on
24 point.

25 Judge, I would argue that these, by operation

1 of the statute, 985.565, it puts all these options on
2 equal footing. No one is -- none of them are
3 privileged or preferenced over the other. There's
4 nothing -- no burden I have here to argue against
5 something that is presumptively correct because they
6 chose to file as an adult.

7 THE COURT: Mr. Teifke, let me ask you the
8 direct question on the --

9 MR. TEIFKE: Sure.

10 THE COURT: -- juvenile sanctioning. You just
11 presented today two expert witnesses that I listed to
12 -- listened to, that testified that with regard to
13 treatment for this type of a condition, it's lifelong.
14 It's --

15 MR. TEIFKE: Sure.

16 THE COURT: -- going to -- the earlier you
17 start, the better, but it's a lifelong condition and a
18 lifelong treatment. How do I square that with the
19 limitation imposed of two years on the juvenile
20 sentence -- sentencing?

21 MR. TEIFKE: Right. You disagree with
22 Dr. Prichard's assumption that it's only going to be
23 two years of intervention. So you have to -- you have
24 -- under the -- the -- the auspices of the Court, sure,
25 the sentence, that has an expiration date.

1 THE COURT: Right.

2 MR. TEIFKE: But you've also heard detailed
3 testimony about the framework that will be in place as
4 part of a sentence or as part of the tail end of a
5 sentence.

6 THE COURT: Do I ignore the prior history?

7 MR. TEIFKE: You don't ignore it at all. And
8 I don't think we're in denial about that, Your Honor.
9 That's why we're specifically identifying need and
10 telling you about what the plan would be to address
11 that need.

12 THE COURT: Okay.

13 MR. TEIFKE: So 985.557, Judge, the direct
14 file statute says that, when in the State -- pertinent
15 part at least -- when, in the State attorney's judgment
16 and discretion, the public interest requires that adult
17 intersections be considered or imposed. I think that's
18 interesting. So that's the authority they're relying
19 on. And I would ask the Court to wonder why it isn't
20 just so that when they decide to file direct, then it's
21 adult, and we're just arguing within the CPC framework.

22 I think it, what that statute does, it -- it
23 basically renders it to nothing more than a suggestion
24 to the Court.

25 THE COURT: It makes it discretionary.

1 MR. TEIFKE: Right.

2 THE COURT: I agree with you.

3 MR. TEIFKE: It -- it is, but it -- I think
4 that that statute gives them a burden. Because that
5 suggestion has to have a foundation of a showing of the
6 public interest requires an adult sanction.

7 THE COURT: That's not what the statute says.
8 It --

9 MR. TEIFKE: It is -- it is what the statute
10 says. It --

11 THE COURT: Okay.

12 MR. TEIFKE: -- says, when, in the State
13 attorney's judgment and discretion, the public interest
14 requires that adult intersections be considered or
15 imposed. So they're exercising that discretion and
16 passing on to you the imposition of a consequence --

17 THE COURT: Sure, yeah.

18 MR. TEIFKE: -- to this, right?

19 THE COURT: Agreed, uh-huh.

20 MR. TEIFKE: So I would argue that that is
21 something that you are considering, is, is that, in
22 fact, true, does the public interest require that I
23 impose an adult sentence.

24 THE COURT: Right.

25 MR. TEIFKE: Because I believe that to be

1 true, part of what I submitted to the Court was what I
2 believe to be just a small snapshot of the public
3 interest in this case. I think it's the first exhibit,
4 Judge. A letter from the Autism Society explaining
5 autism, explaining whenever possible the use of
6 nonincarcerative options, out lining the perils of
7 imprisonment. The Arc of Florida is one of those, an
8 advocacy organization on behalf of people with
9 intellectual and developmental disabilities, urging an
10 understanding of disability and how it is implicated.

11 On occupational therapist who's worked with
12 Brendan, who's intimately aware of his limitations and
13 who is urging mercy. There is one from an educator
14 with 42 years of education, exceptional student
15 education; an author; a researcher in the field of
16 behavior disorders, who has had the opportunity to
17 learn about Brendan, pleading for mercy, et cetera.
18 People, organizations, firsthand knowledge of autism.

19 That's a streamlined submission. Let's just
20 -- let's just say that.

21 That's very interesting to me, Judge, that --
22 I mean, you can only look at that video one way, right?
23 I mean, you see that, there's -- that can only engender
24 one sentiment, it's like, wow, that's shocking to see.
25 Add to that a single variable, you know nothing else,

1 you add to that that is a disabled child and look at
2 how perspectives shift, dramatically. That's the only
3 other variable anyone needs to know to see that that
4 knows anything about disability, and all of a sudden
5 they feel completely different about it.

6 THE COURT: That's Mr. Lopes's testimony.

7 MR. TEIFKE: Right, it's Mr. Lopes. But it's
8 also, presumably, all these, the -- the Autism Society,
9 the Arc, educators.

10 THE COURT: Now, your argument doesn't depend
11 on Mr. Depa's incident here being caused by his autism
12 spectrum disorder, right? Your argument is the same
13 either way, whether it's caused by it, contributed to
14 it, or whether he has just it; your argument is not
15 that there's a causal relationship, right?

16 MR. TEIFKE: Not necessarily. My argument,
17 and this is based on record evidence, most notably the
18 determination from the manifestation review, that this
19 was a manifestation of disability. We talked about
20 intermittent explosive disorder. Dr. Prichard agreed
21 with me that this was -- this incident was a
22 manifestation of disability. And that definitionally,
23 intermittent explosive disorder included an outsized
24 response to a stimulus, and on cross-examination
25 acknowledged that that lacks premeditation.

1 So disability is directly implicated here.

2 THE COURT: So -- so let me make sure. So
3 you're saying that anybody that suffers from the autism
4 spectrum disorder is, by definition, aggressive and
5 violent?

6 MR. TEIFKE: No. That --

7 THE COURT: Perfectly my point.

8 MR. TEIFKE: Right. No, but we also heard of
9 other diagnoses, right? ADHD --

10 THE COURT: Sure.

11 MR. TEIFKE: -- intermittent explosive
12 disorder --

13 THE COURT: Yeah.

14 MR. TEIFKE: -- DMDD, oppositional defiant
15 disorder. And it was this constellation of conditions,
16 of disability, that resulted in this, autism being a
17 part of that.

18 THE COURT: Okay. And which expert testified
19 to that?

20 MR. TEIFKE: Dr. Spence.

21 THE COURT: Okay.

22 MR. TEIFKE: Also urging juvenile sanctions
23 because sentencing sanctions are typically proportional
24 to the offense, sure, but also graduated, in every
25 respect. DUIs, you know, the third one is worse than

1 the first. Battery, theft, drugs, I mean, it always
2 gets worse the more you get into it. You get some
3 chances.

4 This, I would argue, that sentencing this
5 disabled young man to the Department of Corrections is
6 not a graduated sanction. To the extent that the Court
7 recognizes (indiscernible) that as, or believes me that
8 that is, you know, part of how sentences are meted out,
9 this certainly isn't that. This is a -- he's had a
10 prior diversion, and now he is being considered for
11 entry into the Department of Corrections. I don't
12 believe that's graduated.

13 You have statutory guidance as to the
14 appropriateness of juvenile sanctions.

15 I think I'm going to have to talk really fast
16 here to get in on the --

17 THE COURT: You've got about five minutes.
18 And I'm --

19 MR. TEIFKE: And I'm at five?

20 THE COURT: -- not going to -- I'm not going
21 to cut you off. You've got about five minutes.

22 MR. TEIFKE: I feel like I need 30, but okay.

23 There's -- there's factors, Judge, about the
24 appropriateness of juvenile sanctions. It's not
25 exclusive, but it -- it seems to hit on what matters.

1 985.565(1), number one, the seriousness of the offense
2 to the community and whether the community will be
3 better protected -- excuse me -- be best protected by
4 juvenile or adult sanctions.

5 So best protected. How are we assessing that?
6 I guess that would depend on any -- the length of the
7 sentence you'd be inclined to give out in Department of
8 Corrections. If you were inclined to do score sheet
9 34 months, the juvenile sanction would actually better
10 protect the public. If we're measuring that by just
11 being in a secure facility, because that's two years
12 and some change versus --

13 THE COURT: Right.

14 MR. TEIFKE: -- 34 months with 18 months
15 credit, right? So juvenile sanction would better
16 effectuate the -- the --

17 THE COURT: As opposed to a bottom of the
18 guidelines?

19 MR. TEIFKE: Exactly right.

20 THE COURT: Right.

21 MR. TEIFKE: Yes.

22 THE COURT: Uh-huh.

23 MR. TEIFKE: I think we could also, and should
24 also, consider what the other side of these sanctions
25 are going to look like. If we're truly interested in

1 public safety, assess how someone is going to -- the --
2 the relative safety to the public from someone released
3 from the Department of Corrections after X amount of
4 time and all that entails versus somebody who is in the
5 Department -- in the Department of Juvenile Justice in
6 a rehabilitative program and what that entails.

7 Number two, whether the offense was committed
8 in an aggressive, violent, premeditated, or willful --

9 THE COURT: Let's --

10 MR. TEIFKE: -- manner.

11 THE COURT: Let's say you lose that -- that
12 issue. Okay.

13 MR. TEIFKE: All right.

14 THE COURT: And let's say that's the end of
15 that issue with regard to juvenile sanctions. Since
16 we're getting low on time, let me ask you to -- so
17 there's one aspect of this that you haven't mentioned.
18 And if we continue --

19 MR. TEIFKE: Right.

20 THE COURT: -- down the juvenile sanctions,
21 you --

22 MR. TEIFKE: Right.

23 THE COURT: -- won't get to talk about, and
24 that is that the strongest argument for the State on
25 adult sanctions is, whatever the initial term is in

1 this case, we've got up to 30 years of probation. So
2 we can provide the treatment that's required, and we
3 can do it in a supervised environment, and we can have
4 it go as long as it needs to take, even if it's
5 30 years, up to 30 years or terminate that early if
6 he's successful in that regard. Why aren't you making
7 that argument? Honestly, that's what I expected.

8 MR. TEIFKE: Yeah. Because I still believe
9 what I'm saying, to be honest with you, about juvenile.
10 Given the circumstances, the exceptional circumstances
11 here, his age and these other factors, I think it
12 favors juvenile treatment. And he's 18 years old,
13 Judge. He was 17 when this happened. He is disabled.
14 And to saddle him -- to just come in here and try to
15 argue against how much time in the Department of
16 Corrections he's going to do, I'm not doing my job if
17 I'm doing that. And because I don't feel that that's
18 right.

19 The other -- I'll skip juvenile.

20 Actually, I'll skip to the last fact --
21 factor, whether adult sanctions would provide more
22 appropriate punishments and deterrents to further
23 violations of law that the imposition of juvenile
24 sanctions. And I think what the -- the State was
25 getting at here in providing the testimony from Kline,

1 Suzonne Kline, was that the services are available and
2 they're appropriate. I think what you heard was
3 testimony as to availability. I don't think that
4 really speaks at all to appropriateness.

5 Because you can see, some of the questions I
6 asked, just how loose an apparatus that is. It can
7 start to break down at the intake stage, where there's
8 supposed to be this interview with the person coming
9 in, an assessment of records, and then a classification
10 decision that is made. But then she acknowledged that,
11 well, they don't necessarily have to participate and
12 give us any information, and we're not going to ask for
13 any records. We just have to rely on records being
14 sent.

15 And then you have to have the wherewithal --
16 one with the wherewithal to review, you know, this
17 times 10 and make some sort of nuanced determination of
18 need and services. There is no way that that is going
19 to happen. This is all the while with, what did she
20 say, 86,000 inmates in the Florida Department of
21 Corrections at any given time.

22 THE COURT: I don't know. She said a big
23 number.

24 MR. TEIFKE: It was a lot.

25 THE COURT: I don't know many are in this

1 number, but she said a big number of people.

2 MR. TEIFKE: Yeah.

3 THE COURT: So that --

4 MR. TEIFKE: It -- it was a lot.

5 How do you just suppose that might work,
6 Judge? And the goal, she did acknowledge that the goal
7 of any sort of intervention that is offered, is simply,
8 it's not to set someone up for long-term success, it's
9 to get them back to again population. That's in the
10 mission statement as the goal is to get these people,
11 you know, stabilized enough to get into general
12 population. Oh, terrific. That's a -- that's a
13 perfect place for him.

14 Their mission statement, the -- their
15 moon-shot mission statement was, you know,
16 constitutional adequacy, I think it was. So let's just
17 try to do everything not to be truly and unusual.
18 That's not good enough for an autistic disabled child,
19 Judge.

20 And lastly, on -- on that, you know, if you're
21 believing that that would work, that that structure in
22 place, just being in place, again, Judge, is not
23 enough. The structure was in place here on a smaller
24 scale with less people involved with more participants
25 in the process, with more information. The plan was

1 written up, and then it wasn't followed.

2 Is the Department of Corrections going to
3 adequately deal with mental health needs? This is not
4 something he picked off a shelf, Judge. He has been
5 gifted this. He can't help it. He can't navigate the
6 world like you and I can. It's not his fault.

7 What is the price he has to pay for that?

8 THE COURT: I think you're out of time,
9 Mr. Teifke.

10 MR. TEIFKE: Thank you.

11 THE COURT: All right.

12 Ms. Clark, you've got four minutes.

13 MS. CLARK: I'll be --

14 THE COURT: I guess I --

15 MS. CLARK: -- (indiscernible).

16 THE COURT: -- gave Mr. Teifke an extra almost
17 10, so I won't cut you off either, but go ahead.

18 MS. CLARK: All right. Judge, first I want to
19 speak again to the DJJ recommendation from the Defense,
20 that same statute he was turning to, 985.565, goes
21 through a list of -- of things you should consider,
22 whether it should be adult versus juvenile. I know
23 you're familiar with them, but I wanted to highlight a
24 few. One, the serious offense and community best
25 protected -- protected by adult sanctions. Clearly,

1 this was a serious offense. Ms. Naydich would be dead
2 today but for the five other citizens that pulled off
3 Mr. Depa. And clearly, adult sanctions, which I'm
4 going to argue in just a minute, are more appropriate.

5 Obviously, this was violent, aggressive,
6 willful. There's no doubt whatsoever. It was against
7 a person and not property. We have a previous history
8 of violence. He had had those three prior juvenile
9 batteries in 2019 before this ever happened, plus he
10 had the fight at school.

11 And then again, I would argue that juvenile
12 sanctions are not appropriate because as soon as he
13 turns 21, they're letting him go.

14 Now, the Defense is trying to argue, well, his
15 family with step in, and they're going to help him. We
16 have a history of what that looks like. We are here
17 today, and by all accounts the Depas did everything
18 they would for their son and they tried the best to try
19 and get him the help he needed and potentially try to
20 avoid being in this courtroom, but we know that's not
21 viable. That's not a viable option, to just turn him
22 loose and hope that all the pieces are going to fall
23 into play, and that he's going to get the help that he
24 needs.

25 He will be an adult. His parents can't force

1 it. The Court would have no jurisdiction to force it.

2 And that's just frightening, Judge.

3 I think that the more appropriate sentence is,
4 in fact, the Department of Corrections. And again,
5 Mr. Depa does need to be punished for what he did. I
6 -- I think everybody is losing sight of what happened
7 here. You had a woman that was just doing her job,
8 that she likes working with kids, she'd done that her
9 entire life, she liked working with special-needs kids,
10 which I think you heard testimony, they have a hard
11 time finding those people. Well, she was one of them.

12 And when things got out of control, she left
13 the situation; but he chased her down. He threw her to
14 the floor. And while she was completely unconscious,
15 he viciously attacked her. Let's not lose sight of
16 that. And I'm sorry, but Mr. Depa should be punished
17 for that. He almost killed a woman.

18 We can't just sit here and say, well, you
19 know, he was having a bad day. No. He almost killed a
20 woman. He should be punished for that. And that is
21 the Department of Corrections.

22 And while he's there, you heard from
23 Dr. Kline, they can provide him with the services that
24 he needs. He needs mental health treatment, they have
25 it. He needs medication, they have it. If he has a

1 crisis, they have a stabilization unit for him. They
2 have what he needs.

3 I'm not advocating that we just send him to
4 prison and be done, no. I'm advocating for a split
5 sentence. He should go to prison. I would advocate he
6 should go for seven years, Judge. I think that the
7 bottom of the guidelines is not enough. He almost
8 killed a woman. He should be sentenced appropriately.
9 And then when it's over with prison, there needs to be
10 long-term probation, at least 10 years, if not longer.
11 You have up to 30 to work with.

12 You heard from the doctors with the different
13 types of mental health treatment that he needs. I
14 agree with all of that. Absolutely. I don't think he
15 should just be cut loose into society, and we hope that
16 he gets it done that time. No. We know that's not
17 realistic.

18 He should be placed in a group home, once he's
19 on probation, much like ECHO had, a level six, if that
20 exists, wherever he's going to be; and he needs severe
21 mental health treatment, anger management, MRT.
22 Obviously, no contact with Ms. Naydich. GED programs
23 if he hasn't already gotten it. Absolutely.

24 Everybody wants to see Mr. Depa succeed, but
25 first we need to deal with what he did. And there are

1 consequences for what he did. And that's why I'm
2 asking that you forego DJJ, that is not a viable
3 option, because we cannot rely on Mr. Depa to get it
4 done. It absolutely should by adult sanctions. It
5 should be prison followed by long-term probation with
6 all the recommendations you've heard from the doctors,
7 Judge. And that's what I'm recommending.

8 Thank you.

9 THE COURT: All right. Thank you very much.

10 (Brief pause in proceedings.)

11 THE COURT: All right. Counsel, thank you for
12 the detailed presentations. It reflects the extent of
13 work that both of you have put into it, and I want to
14 commented you for it and thank you for that. I know
15 it's difficult.

16 So Mr. Depa is charged with one count of
17 aggravated battery on an education employee. It is a
18 first-degree felony that's punishable by up to 30 years
19 in state prison. So based on the plea that Mr. Depa
20 has previously entered, I accept that plea, I did find
21 it knowing and voluntary at the time; and I'm going to
22 adjudicate him guilty of that charge.

23 And moving to the sentencing. So through the
24 testimony, both -- I want to remind you that we started
25 with a competency hearing in this case, and we heard at

1 experts at that point in time. We heard from
2 additional experts today. And I think everyone, all of
3 the experts, especially the ones that we heard from
4 today, all agree that Mr. Depa does not have an
5 intellectual disability. He has above average
6 intelligence, by all accounts. He has educational and
7 vocational goals of his own that he wishes to chief.
8 He accurately perceives his circumstances. He's got
9 insight, and the experts disagree slightly, but two say
10 good insight into his mental health, and to a large
11 extent, Dr. Harper and Dr. Spence, I believe, and
12 Dr. Prichard agreed on most of that.

13 In that context then with regard to -- I am
14 not forgetting, of course, Mr. Depa has been diagnosed
15 with and suffers from autism spectrum disorder. And
16 although this event was senselessly violent, I don't
17 want to lose sight of the fact that at the time of the
18 event, Mr. Depa was 17 years of age. However, this was
19 not an isolated event. The history goes back to -- as
20 much as Mr. and Mrs. Depa tried everything they could
21 to provide for their son, their adopted son in that
22 regard, resulting in a number of Baker Acts. I heard
23 as -- as many as six. I could only find three.
24 Describing the problems as yelling, screaming, hitting.

25 We had a -- in March of -- March 22nd of 2019,

1 there were two battery charges. They went to juvenile.
2 There was a juvenile diversion program. Mr. Depa was
3 released, I believe, that same day. And a month later,
4 we had another battery charge. Again, there was a
5 juvenile diversion and released. And about six weeks
6 later, we had yet another battery charge. And again,
7 there was a diversion with regard to that that was
8 successfully completed.

9 We also had a, while at ECHO, starting in
10 November of 2020, at the group home, there was violence
11 and aggression, both towards the staff and also towards
12 the residents there. On December of 2021, there was an
13 extremely aggressive fight by Mr. Depa on the bus, that
14 even the bus driver indicated he could not break up,
15 even when the other individual disengaged from that, it
16 continued on for a fairly long period of time.

17 We have aggression, as I indicated, with the
18 ECHO staff and the residents there that go through
19 March of 2022. Violence in August of 2022 with staff.
20 And then of course we have this incident that happens
21 in February of 2023, February 21st, 2023.

22 So I would suggest to you that that is not an
23 isolated event. It's an event that shows the
24 progression of the aggression and violence that
25 Mr. Depa was exerting on those that were around him.

1 I did listen carefully to the expert
2 testimony that we heard, including Dr. Prichard,
3 Dr. Spence, and Dr. Harper. It's not often I get to
4 hear three PhDs in the course of a sentencing. I
5 listened very carefully to what they had to say.
6 Dr. Prichard, as you might recall, actually gave us a
7 written report that we went through. And I had the
8 ability to read that, as well. I went back and reread
9 it in preparation for this hearing.

10 Again, doctor -- all three of the doctors
11 agree, above average intelligence; no cognitive
12 impairments; good abstract reasoning; performs better,
13 because of -- of some limitations associated with
14 autism, in a routine where there's structure that's
15 imposed. No hyperactivity. No attention deficits.
16 All of them found that Mr. Depa was both cooperative
17 and attentive. He was not distracted by other stimuli.

18 I have to say that, having observed Mr. Depa
19 through a number of hearings now, I would share that he
20 is articulate and thoughtful in his responses to the
21 Court. He's been here the entire day without any
22 problems in that regard participating in these
23 proceedings. And I accept Dr. Prichard's testimony
24 when he says that Mr. Depa understands the difference
25 between right or wrong and he is capable of controlling

1 his temper and his anger.

2 I also accept Dr. Prichard's testimony to the
3 extent that violent behavior is not related
4 specifically to an autism spectrum disorder. And by
5 that I mean, it doesn't cause it. It doesn't mean you
6 can't have that co-occurring or as part of the
7 presentation, but it's not the cause for it. Violence,
8 bullying, aggression are not associated with the autism
9 spectrum disorder. Now, there can be those that suffer
10 and are from the ASD and are very violent, very
11 aggressive.

12 In this case it was clear from this incident,
13 and some of the prior incidents, that Mr. Depa's
14 aggression was extreme and not proportional to the
15 triggering event. It's not related, as a indicated, to
16 the ASD level one. I do accept that. And I do note
17 that although we've had a history of violent he events
18 -- events that have occurred that led up to this
19 particular event in 2023, there's been a significant
20 absence of such events that have occurred since
21 Mr. Depa's incarceration at the jail. I commend the
22 jail. I commend Mr. Lopes for his efforts in that
23 regard. And maybe they had something to do with that,
24 but I do note that somehow the jail, and that is the
25 structure of the jail, the routine of the jail maybe

1 played some role in eliminating the -- the violence
2 that was almost monthly leading up to that and
3 occurring much more frequently.

4 I do note from Dr. Spence, and accept, that
5 Mr. Depa had problems with anger and aggression. He
6 exhibited both at home and in the juvenile proceedings.
7 It marked his stay at both Springbrook and also at
8 ECHO. He performs better with routine and stability.
9 He does not perform as well with transition. And
10 transition is both in space, that is moving from place
11 to place, or in task, changing from one thing to
12 another. He would benefit from intensive intervention,
13 stable living environment, routine, repetitive
14 activities, therapeutic intervention, prescription
15 medication, management, and cognitive behavior
16 treatment. And Dr. Spence did say, without proper
17 support, that Mr. Depa is dangerous.

18 In this case I found no warning testified to
19 by anyone with regard to the rapid onset of both
20 extreme aggression and senseless violence that marked
21 this incident. Dr. Harper testified that
22 predictability and routine are important and that a
23 stable treatment team knowing Mr. Depa and knowing his
24 triggers are important, and that they have a stable
25 long-term response.

1 I also accept the testimony of all three
2 experts, this is a lifelong commitment, that Mr. Depa
3 is going to be lifelong -- need lifelong treatment in
4 that regard.

5 Now, I bring all of this up because one of the
6 issues that the Court had wrestle with and determine in
7 order to enter both, not only a lawful, but an
8 appropriate sentence in this case, is one of
9 dangerousness. Okay. So in the -- in the words of
10 Dr. Prichard, this was chronic aggression. It
11 increased in frequency and in intensity over a period
12 of time. It was made worse by the fact that during
13 this period of time, Mr. Depa matured physically,
14 growing in size and stature in that regard, that made
15 any violent outbursts that he might engage in much more
16 dangerous to those around him, much more likely to
17 cause significant injury, as Ms. Naydich experienced in
18 this particular incident.

19 His -- his violence, Mr. Depa's violence,
20 relates to factors outside of the autism spectrum, that
21 is that the violence was not caused by the ASD. He has
22 a lot of triggers. So frequency and intensity of
23 violence is likely to increase.

24 Therefore, for purposes of assessing the
25 Court's obligation of protecting the community,

1 Mr. Depa must be considered to be dangerous for
2 purposes of sentencing with a high probability of
3 violent conduct in the future. Accordingly, I find
4 that Mr. Depa is not a candidate for solely
5 community-based sanctions, at least not at first.

6 Now, turning to this particular incident, this
7 is -- everybody has seen the -- the video. Believe it
8 or not, I think I've only seen it once or twice when it
9 was presented, actually right here in the courtroom is
10 the only time I've actually seen it; but it is -- it
11 captures senseless extreme violence in a very troubling
12 way.

13 Dr. Prichard testified that that was both
14 volitional and an intentional act in, again, saying
15 that Mr. Depa understands the difference between right
16 and wrong. He knew that it was wrong. He admitted to
17 Dr. Prichard that he knew it was wrong, wished he
18 hasn't do it; but he did it anyway.

19 Compounding the senseless physical violence
20 was the screaming of obscenities, spitting on
21 Ms. Naydich, both before and during the incident. He
22 pursued her down the hallway, pushed her so violently
23 from behind that she flew through the air and was
24 knocked on unconscious when she landed in the hallway
25 floor way. He then proceeded to kick her, then jump on

1 top -- on top of her, striking her in the head and body
2 more than 15 times. It took several strong men, I
3 counted five, but several to pull him off her.

4 I accept the testimony of Officer Landi, the
5 resource officer, after the incident, that even at a
6 time when Ms. Naydich was still not conscious, that
7 Mr. Depa was sitting at her. He escorted Mr. Depa past
8 Ms. Naydich to go downstairs, and he yelled
9 profanities, I'm going to kill that effing bitch, I'm
10 going to kill you. And then even when he was escorted
11 back sometime later, and Ms. Naydich was just coming
12 to, he again yelled at her that he was going to come
13 back and murder her.

14 I saw no concern for Ms. Naydich's injuries.
15 And Mr. -- Mr. Depa has never expressed, not even a
16 single bit of remorse before this Court in many of our
17 many court proceedings, not once with regard to
18 remorse.

19 We have on the other side Ms. Naydich, who was
20 a school employee for 18 years. She told the -- the
21 teacher, here, Ms. Buchanan, about what the other
22 teacher had said, and that's, as best I can tell, what
23 triggered the screaming profanity for Mr. Depa. Even
24 there, he spit all over her. By the grace of God, she
25 was knocked unconscious and has no memory of this

1 incident.

2 What -- what would have happened had Mr. Depa
3 not been pulled off her, I -- I -- I don't want to even
4 imagine in that regard.

5 What she does remember now is the pain that
6 was caused by her five broken ribs, her concussion, her
7 herniated discs in her back, her headache, her
8 dizziness, her hearing and vision losses, her cognitive
9 problems, PTSD, panic attacks, all of those things.

10 I'm sure she remembers that.

11 So what do we do? I heard the State's
12 recommendation. I heard the recommendation from the
13 Defense. With regard to the Defense's recommendation
14 with regard to juvenile sanctions, I -- that was the
15 first place I looked, quite candidly. And I looked at
16 how they handled this case coming up to this point in
17 time. I have no confidence that they would handle this
18 appropriate moving forward. So with regard to that, I
19 just don't think that their handling was enough. And
20 frankly, two years, by the testimony of all three
21 expert witnesses, is not going to provide sufficient
22 treatment in that regard.

23 So that moves us then to adult sanctions.

24 There were two issues that were brought up,
25 Mr. Teifke, by you with regard to adult sanctions. One

1 was a youthful offender sanction. Based on the facts
2 of this case, I do find that Mr. Depa would qualify,
3 that is by age, he would qualify for youthful offender;
4 but because of the nature of the charge and how this
5 incident actually occurred and all of the
6 circumstances, having carefully reviewed that, I find
7 that a youthful offender sentence would not be
8 appropriate here.

9 So we're left then with, okay, what do we do
10 with regard to the context -- the context of criminal
11 adult sanctioning. So in this case, then the Court
12 sentences Mr. Depa to 60 months of Department of
13 Corrections, followed by 15 years Department of
14 Corrections supervised probation.

15 Now, with regard to the initial DOC sentence,
16 giving him credit for his time served, when he goes to
17 the reception center, I'm directing that the DOC
18 conduct a full mental health assessment, as Dr. Kline
19 indicated they would accept from the Court, and develop
20 an individual service plan with regard to all of the
21 diagnoses that Mr. Depa has received and then institute
22 a care plan and a putting him on the mental health
23 caseload that is consistent with that individual
24 service plan, including the consideration of
25 prescription medication, inpatient -- they have a

1 special inpatient wing and treatment for those in those
2 facilities. And I'm asking that he be considered for
3 all of that.

4 When he has completed his DOC sentence, then
5 he will start 15 months DOC-supervised probation. It
6 is the Court's direction that he be placed in an
7 appropriate group home getting the treatment that he
8 needs. That would be continued mental health
9 assessment, along with treatment. Not just for the --
10 for his current symptoms with regard to ASD, but for
11 all of his diagnoses and treatment that he needs. That
12 he be evaluated for his prescription medication on a
13 regular basis. That that continued mental health
14 treatment occur in an appropriate residential setting
15 where he would receive continued vocational training,
16 GED program, anger management classes.

17 Once Mr. Depa is stabilized, the Court would
18 consider home healthcare options, similar to the types
19 I've heard here today.

20 But stability, safety, routine will be the
21 earmarks of the Court's sentence in this case.

22 All right. Ms. Clark, any questions?

23 MS. CLARK: Just want to confirm, you said it
24 was 60 months Department of Corrections, followed by
25 15 years?

1 THE COURT: Yeah, yep.

2 Mr. Teifke, anything else?

3 MR. TEIFKE: No, Judge.

4 THE COURT: All right.

5 All right. Mr. Depa, you'll be remanded, as
6 you have been, to the sheriff of Flagler County for
7 pending transfer to an appropriate facility and
8 assessment. Please understand that although you had
9 entered a plea in this case, that you may appeal the
10 Court's sentence. If you're going to do that, you have
11 to do it in writing. If you can't afford a lawyer, I
12 would appoint one for you. If you have questions about
13 the basis of what that sentence would entail, about
14 what your appeal might challenge in that regard, please
15 talk to Mr. Teifke about that, and he'll explain it all
16 to you.

17 MS. CLARK: And --

18 THE COURT: All right.

19 MS. CLARK: -- Judge, I'm sorry, I don't think
20 I heard you say no contact with Ms. Naydich. I would
21 certainly request that.

22 THE COURT: Yeah, of course, no contact with
23 Ms. Naydich.

24 And obviously, costs would be assessed.

25 Anything else?

1 MS. CLARK: No, sir.

2 THE COURT: All right. Thank you all. Court
3 is adjourned.

4 (Court adjourned at 5:53 p.m.)
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

C E R T I F I C A T I O N

STATE OF FLORIDA)

COUNTY OF VOLUSIA)

I, Christine Aiello, certify
that I was authorized to and did transcribe the
foregoing digital audio recording of the above
proceedings; and that the transcript is a true and
complete record to the best of my ability.

I further certify that I am not a
relative, employee, attorney, or counsel of any of
the parties, nor am I a relative or employee of any
of the parties' attorney or counsel connected with
the action, nor am I financially interested in the
action.

Dated this 9th day of December, 2024.

Transcribed by: /s/ Christine Aiello

Reviewed and Certified by: /s/ Amy Freeman
Certified Verbatim Reporter
Esquire Deposition Solutions